Court File No. CV-12-9667-00CL

ONTARIO
SUPERIOR COURT OF JUSTICE
COMMERCIAL LIST

IN THE MATTER OF THE *COMPANIES' CREDITORS ARRANGEMENT ACT*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, AS AMENDED

AND IN THE PLAN OF A COMPROMISE OR ARRANGEMENT OF SINO-FOREST CORPORATION

BOOK OF AUTHORITIES OF INVESCO CANADA LTD., NORTHWEST & ETHICAL INVESTMENTS L.P., and COMITÉ SYNDICAL NATIONAL DE RETRAITE BÂTIRENTE INC.

(Motion for Sanction Order returnable December 7 & 10 2012)

KIM ORR BARRISTERS P.C.
19 Mercer Street, 4th Floor
Toronto, Ontario
M5V 1H2

Won J. Kim (LSUC #32918H)
James C. Orr (LSUC #23180M)
Michael C. Spencer (LSUC #59637F)
Megan B. McPhee (LSUC #48351G)

Tel: (416) 596-1414
Fax: (416) 598-0601

Lawyers for Invesco Canada Ltd., Northwest & Ethical Investments L.P., and Comité Syndical National de Retraite Bâtirente Inc.

Index
Book of Authorities

Tab 1

Case Name:

Allen-Vanguard Corp. (Re)

IN THE MATTER OF the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended AND IN THE MATTER OF a Plan of Arrangement and Reorganization of Allen-Vanguard Corporation under the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended and Section 186 of the Ontario Business Corporations Act., R.S.O. 1990, c. B.16, as amended, Applicants

[2011] O.J. No. 3946

2011 ONSC 5017

81 C.B.R. (5th) 270

2011 CarswellOnt 8984

Court File No. CV-09-00008502-00CL

Ontario Superior Court of Justice
Commercial List

C.L. Campbell J.

Heard: November 16, 2010.
Judgment: August 25, 2011.

(113 paras.)

Bankruptcy and insolvency law -- Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act (CCAA) matters -- Compromises and arrangements -- Sanction by court -- Motions by directors, officers and underwriters to enjoin actions allowed -- Cross-motion by plaintiffs to vary Sanction Order dismissed -- Initial Order stayed Laneville action against corporation, which plaintiffs sought to continue against directors -- Love action against directors, officers and underwriters claimed negligence and failure to disclose transactions -- Sanction Order permitted only claims contemplated by s. 5.1(2) of CCAA, which these were not -- Plaintiffs could not claim against directors for acts undertaken in Corporation's name prior to initial order -- Release deprived underwriters of indemnity and plaintiffs never sought leave for derivative action -- Sanction Order was relied on by parties.

Bankruptcy and insolvency law -- Proceedings -- Practice and procedure -- Stays -- Of concurrent proceedings -- Motions by directors, officers and underwriters to enjoin actions allowed -- Cross-motion by plaintiffs to vary Sanction Order dismissed -- Initial Order stayed Laneville action against corporation, which plaintiffs sought to continue against directors -- Love action against directors, officers and underwriters claimed negligence and failure to disclose transactions -- Sanction Order permitted only claims contemplated by s. 5.1(2) of CCAA, which these were not -- Plaintiffs could not claim against directors for acts undertaken in Corporation's name prior to initial order -- Release deprived underwriters of indemnity and plaintiffs never sought leave for derivative action -- Sanction Order was relied on by parties.

Corporations, partnerships and associations law -- Corporations -- Directors and officers -- Personal liability of directors to persons other than the corporation -- Joint and several liability -- Derivative actions -- Powers of court -- Conduct of the action -- Oppression remedy -- Stay, discontinuance, settlement or dismissal -- Motions by directors, officers and underwriters to enjoin actions allowed -- Cross-motion by plaintiffs to vary Sanction Order dismissed -- Initial Order stayed Laneville action against corporation, which plaintiffs sought to continue against directors -- Love action against directors, officers and underwriters claimed negligence and failure to disclose transactions -- Sanction Order permitted only claims contemplated by s. 5.1(2) of CCAA, which these were not -- Plaintiffs could not claim against directors for acts undertaken in Corporation's name prior to initial order -- Release deprived underwriters of indemnity and plaintiffs never sought leave for derivative action -- Sanction Order was relied on by parties.

Securities regulation -- Civil liability -- Misrepresentation in a prospectus -- Persons liable -- Underwriters -- Motions by directors, officers and underwriters to enjoin actions allowed -- Cross-motion by plaintiffs to vary Sanction Order dismissed -- Initial Order stayed Laneville action against corporation, which plaintiffs sought to continue against directors -- Love action against directors, officers and underwriters claimed negligence and failure to disclose transactions -- Sanction Order permitted only claims contemplated by s. 5.1(2) of CCAA, which these were not -- Plaintiffs could not claim against directors for acts undertaken in Corporation's name prior to initial order -- Release deprived underwriters of indemnity and plaintiffs never sought leave for derivative action -- Sanction Order was relied on by parties.

Motion by the former directors and officers of the Corporation to enforce the terms of the Sanction Order and enjoin the class actions against them. Motion by the underwriters to stay or dismiss the shareholder class action against them. Cross-motion by the plaintiffs to vary the Sanction Order to permit the proposed actions. The Initial Order was made in December 2009 and stayed the existing Laneville action against the corporation. 100 per cent of affected creditors voted in favour of the plan, which the Corporation would have been unable to carry on without, and the Sanction Order was made. In the Laneville action, the shareholders alleged the corporation, directors and officers were liable for negligence, misrepresentation and oppression. The plaintiffs sought to continue the Laneville action against the directors. After the Sanction Order was made, the Love action was commenced by shareholders against the directors, officers and Corporation's underwriters and claimed negligence and failure to disclose transactions.

HELD: Motions allowed. Cross-motion dismissed. The released contained in the Sanction Order clearly permitted only those claims against directors that were contemplated by s. 5.1(2). These claims were not the type of claims contemplated by s. 5.1(2). It would be inconsistent with the CCAA to allow the plaintiffs to proceed with their oppression claim against the directors for acts or omissions undertaken in the Corporation's name prior to the Initial Order being made. The plaintiffs did not oppose the Sanction Order, so took their chances that the order would permit their claim to proceed. Allowing the claim to proceed would permit an inappropriate sort of priority for unsecured creditors. The claims against the directors in both actions were enjoined. Protection for the underwriters was not discussed when the Sanction Order was approved, but s. 5.1(2) was to be read narrowly to ensure to objectives of the CCAA. Furthermore, s. 5.1(2) could not be used to create a cause of action that would otherwise require court approval and leave. The plaintiffs had plenty of opportunity to seek leave to commence a derivative action but never did. The terms of the release in the Sanction Order deprived the underwriters of any indemnity they would otherwise be entitled to from the Corporation. The claim against the underwriters was struck in negligence and misrepresentation. Had the plaintiffs claimed and provided full particulars of fraud, such a claim may have survived as the terms of the release did not extend to fraud. The plaintiffs' motion to vary the terms of the Sanction Order was dismissed. It would be inappropriate to vary an order that was relied on by all parties and approved by all affected creditors.

Statutes, Regulations and Rules Cited:

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, s. 5.1(1), s. 5.1(2), s. 5.1(3)

Excise Tax Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. E-15,

Ontario Business Corporations Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. B.16, s. 131(1), s. 246(1)

Ontario Securities Act, s. 130, s. 138.3

Counsel:

Ronald G. Slaght, Q.C. and Eli S. Lederman for the Directors and Officers of Allen-Vanguard Corporation.

C. Scott Ritchie, Michael G. Robb and Daniel E.H. Bach for class action plaintiffs.

Alan L.W. D'Silva and Daniel S. Murdoch for Underwriters.

REASONS FOR DECISION

1 C.L. CAMPBELL J.:-- Two motions were heard together: the first by former directors and officers of Allen-Vanguard to enforce the terms of a Sanction Order, which the directors and officers say release them as well as Allen-Vanguard from all claims except those specifically provided for in section 5.1(2) of the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended (the "CCAA.") In addition, the former directors assert that the claims of the Plaintiffs in two proposed Class Actions are not sustainable against them in law under s. 5.1(2) of the CCAA.

2 The second motion by the Underwriters of Allen-Vanguard seeks to dismiss or stay the action brought against the Underwriters by shareholders in a proposed Class Action.

3 A cross-motion brought by Plaintiffs in the two proposed Class Actions seeks, if required, variation of the terms contained in the Sanction Order granted December 16, 2009, to permit the Class Actions to proceed.

4 By way of an endorsement dated February 9, 2011, the Court sought further information from the parties with respect to the factual circumstances that surrounded the agreement that was embodied in the terms of the Sanction Order. That information has been provided and will be referred to later in these Reasons.

5 The claims that the directors who are the moving parties seek to effectively enjoin are those brought in two Class Actions (hereinafter the "Laneville action" and the "Love action"), wherein former shareholders seek damages against directors, officers and Underwriters based on alleged misrepresentation to shareholders by the Defendants about the effect on Allen-Vanguard of its purchase of another company in 2007.

Background

6 As of December 2009, Allen-Vanguard was insolvent. An Application was made on December 9 for an Initial Order under the CCAA, appointment of a Monitor and a Plan Filing and Meeting Order. The effect of the Initial Order among other matters stayed the existing Class proceeding.

7 The circumstances that surrounded the Plan Filing/Meeting Order, the Court was advised, were necessary to avoid a bankruptcy. The subsequent vote on December 9, 2010 was approved in favour of the Plan by 100% of affected creditors.

8 The circumstances that surrounded the December 9, 2010 Application and Order were a variation on a CCAA process that has come to be known as a "pre-packaged" Application. The secured creditors agreed to a restructuring of their secured debt in circumstances involving a going concern sale of assets where, had a bankruptcy ensued, there would have been no recovery for creditors or shareholders beyond very incomplete recovery for those secured creditors.

9 The First Report of the then proposed Monitor, Deloitte and Touche, in support of the Initial Order, outlined the transaction that had been proposed to all creditors as early as September 2009, posted on SEDAR and to which (apart from the question of releases) no party was opposed on December 9.

10 The Plan provided for the Secured Lenders foregoing a portion of their existing debt and fees, converting the remainder of the existing debt into a multi-year restructured term loan with terms more favourable to the Company and a new revolving credit facility.

11 The Court accepted the opinion of Deloitte & Touche that without the proposed transaction, the Company would likely not be able to meet its financial obligations as they became due and would likely be unable to carry on the business beyond the very short-term, which would then necessitate liquidation.

12 The conclusion by Deloitte & Touche, accepted by the Court, was that the restructuring process in the Plan maximized the value of the Company for the benefit of all stakeholders and represented the best offer from that process.

13 The alternative faced by the Company was that of a forced liquidation, which as estimated by the Monitor would result in a shortfall to secured lenders in excess of $100 million.

The Laneville Action

14 The proposed Class Action Plaintiff in the Laneville action issued on October 9, 2009 a Statement of Claim dated November 26, 2009, which sought appointment on behalf of a Representative Plaintiff and for a class of Allen-Vanguard shareholders who allege that Allen-Vanguard Corporation and its directors and officers are liable for various misrepresentations, negligence and oppression.

15 The Statement of Claim detailed a transaction that occurred in 2007 for which the Class Plaintiffs claim the directors and officers failed to properly value and account for in the financial statements of Allen-Vanguard, when Allen-Vanguard purchased all of the shares of a private corporation called Mid-Eng Systems Inc.

16 In addition, the Class Plaintiff claims damages for negligent misrepresentation not only under the common law but as well under s. 138.3 of the *Ontario Securities Act* in connection with the same transaction.

17 The only creditor objection to the Plan taken at the time of the Initial Order was from counsel for the Proposed Class Plaintiff in the Laneville action, who sought an adjournment of the vote based on the wording of the proposed release terms.

18 The adjournment of the vote was not granted given the financial fragility of Allen-Vanguard, and the sanction hearing, which was to deal with the wording of the proposed release terms, was set for December 16, 2009.

19 The Second Report of the Monitor, dated December 10, 2010, advised the Court of the terms of the release and injunctions that had been negotiated, the terms of which were put forward for approval on an unopposed basis. No objection was taken at the sanction hearing by counsel for the Class Plaintiff and no amendment to the Release portion of the Sanction Order sought. Whatever had been negotiated between the parties came before the Court on an unopposed basis. Counsel for the Class Action Plaintiffs and for the Defendant directors had input into and agreed to the wording.

20 The Court has been advised that by agreement of counsel, the wording of the Release was negotiated by the parties with the recognition that there would likely remain an issue on which the Court would have to rule. That issue is now the subject of the first motion and the cross motion. I have been advised as a result of the inquiry of February 9, 2011 and what is now obvious as a result of the recent correspondence (including an affidavit sworn June 30, 2011 and objected to) is that Plaintiffs' counsel in the Laneville action and counsel for the directors had quite different views in respect of the kinds of claims that could be included in s. 5.1(2).

21 As I now understand it, counsel for the Allen-Vanguard Corporation made no representation or agreement that the claims in the Laneville action were within those permitted by s. 5.1(2) of the CCAA.

22 Counsel for the Plaintiff in the Laneville action believe that the language in the Sanction Order preserves the claims in both the Laneville action and the Love action, including the claims against the Underwriters. It is submitted by the Plaintiff that the jurisprudence in respect of s. 5.1(2) permits not only claims against directors but as well officers to the extent there is insurance coverage, and that the Plaintiffs' position is consistent with the jurisprudence under s. 5.1(2).

23 Counsel for the Directors and for Underwriters submit that counsel for the Plaintiff knew or ought to have known at the time they agreed to the language of the Plan of Arrangement and the draft Sanction Order that the claims asserted against the Directors and Officers of Allen-Vanguard might nevertheless fail to meet one of the exceptions set out in s. 5.1(2) of the CCAA.

24 In the result, the issue of what was or was not agreed to as part of the Sanction Order comes down to the question of whether or not the wording of s. 5.1(2) of the CCAA, read in context of statutory interpretation, is sufficient to permit continuance of claims in the Laneville and Love actions.

25 As reported by the Monitor in the First Report, the Plan contemplated two releases: a General Release and an Equity Claims Release, both of which had been contemplated in the proposed Plan. Neither the Equity Claims Release nor the General Release was intended to release or deal with or affect in any respect claims under ss. 5.1(1), (2) and (3) of the CCAA, which read:

> 5.1(1) a compromise or arrangement made in respect of a debtor company may include in its terms provision for the compromise of claims against directors of the company that arose before the commencement of proceedings under this Act and that relate to the obligations of the company where the directors are by law liable in their capacity as directors for the payment of such obligations.
>
> 5.1(2) A provision for the compromise of claims against directors may not include claims that
>
> (a) relate to contractual rights of one or more creditors; or
> (b) are based on allegations of misrepresentations made by directors to creditors or of wrongful or oppressed conduct of directors.
>
> 5.1(3) the court may declare that a claim against directors shall not be compromised if it is satisfied that the compromise would not be fair and reasonable in the circumstances.

26 The Monitor in its Second Report remarked as follows:

> 28. The injunctions provided in the Plan are limited by section 5.1(2) of the CCAA. The injunctions barring any person from commencing, continuing or pursuing any proceeding on or after the Effective Time for a claim that such person may have against the Company or any current or former officer of the Company of the type referred to in subsection 5.1(2) of the CCAA ... but permit any such subsection 5.1(2) claim to proceed against a current or former director of the company except that any such claim against a current or former director of the company is permitted recourse, and sole recourse, to the Company's insurance policies in respect of its current and former directors. The estimated value of any coverage under such insurance is $30 million as per the Luxton Affidavit.
> 29. The Monitor is aware of at least one group of stakeholders affected and by the Supplemental Injunction, being a group of current and former shareholders of the Company that have served a Notice of Action and Statement of Claim on the Company seeking approximately $80 million in damages from the Company and

its directors and officers, as further described in the monitors First Report. As stated above the terms of the Supplemental Injunction would permit this claim to survive against the current and former directors of the Company with recourse limited to the Companies insurance as referenced above."

27 The Releases and Sanctions are contained in the language of the Sanction Order. A summary of the provisions with paragraph references to the Sanction Order is as follows:

22. Releases are essential to the Plan
23. All Persons give full release to each of the Released Parties including contribution and indemnity but directors not released in respect of any claim of the kind referred to in section 5.1(2) of the CCAA.
24. Release of Applicant and current and former directors provided that nothing therein releases a director or current or former officer in respect of any claim of the kind referred to in section 5.1(2) of the CCAA.
25. All Persons enjoined and estopped from commencing or continuing actions with the exception of any claim against the directors of the kind referred to in section 5.1(2) of the CCAA..
26. Injunction and bar with respect to section 5.1(2) against the applicant ... and that the sole recourse for any claims against a current or former director or officer of the Applicant Limited to any recoveries from the Applicants insurance policies in respect of current or former directors and officers
27. Laneville Action dismissed as against the Applicant without prejudice to discovery rights against representative of the Applicant.

The Love Action

28 On February 8, 2010, after the Sanction Order had been made, another Proposed Representative Plaintiff, Gordon Love, commenced a second action and is represented by the same counsel as in the Laneville action. The Statement of Claim, dated March 10, 2010 against the directors and officers of Allen-Vanguard Corporation, includes claims against Cannacord Financial Ltd (and others collectively referred to as "Underwriters.")

29 An Amended Statement of Claim dated August 10, 2010 asserts in the Love action claims for negligence against directors, officers and Underwriters, all arising out of the transaction and alleged failure to properly disclose the transaction in the financial statements and transaction referred to in paragraph 15 above in respect of a 2007 acquisition.

Issues

1. Do the Laneville action and the Love action and their proposed class claims fall within those claims non-exempt under s. 5.1(2) of the CCAA?
2. Does the language of the Release contained in the Sanction Order apart from s. 5.1(2) permit either the Laneville or Love actions, including that against Underwriters, to continue?
3. Is there any basis on which the Court could or should vary the terms of the Release section of the Sanction Order?

30 Having reviewed the language of the Releases contained in the Sanction Order, I am satisfied that the only basis that the release language permits claims as against the directors is if they are those contemplated in s. 5.1(2) of the CCAA not to be released.

31 The object of the CCAA is to facilitate the restructuring of an insolvent corporation. In order to effect restructuring, a compromise of creditors' claims is almost inevitably an essential ingredient of a Plan under the CCAA.

32 The Plan, to be effective and to obtain Court approval, requires consensus and agreement by various classes of creditors. Many of the issues that arise before a Plan is approved by the Court involve a contestation between creditor groups as to how they should be classified and what extent of what group approval should be appropriately required. No motion was brought to seek to lift the stay in respect of actions provided for in the Initial Order.

33 In this case, no creditor came forward to oppose approval of the Plan, including the terms of the release language as set out in the Sanction Order. The effect of a Sanction Order is to create a contract between creditors. (See *Canadian Red Cross Society* (2002), 35 C.B.R. (4th) 43 (Ont. S.C.J.).

34 The most significant feature of the CCAA Applications that have come before the Court in the last two or three years is that the negotiation has taken place to achieve consensus among creditors often before the Initial Order under the statute.

35 One can rightly understand the reluctance on the part of a provider of interim financing to continue to do so on an indefinite basis, when the approval process may be dragged out for days, weeks or months.

36 All secured creditors whose security continues to deteriorate during the period of negotiation will seek an early determination of the consensus necessary for approval of a Plan; otherwise, liquidation may be preferable.

37 Such consensus requires agreement among many stakeholders, including not just creditors but as well current and former directors and officers, many of whose continued cooperation is necessary and integral to a Plan's success.

38 To avoid the inequity that would result from creditor claims that were outstanding as against directors at the time of a CCAA application, s. 5.1(2) was amended in 1997 to its present form. As Hart J. noted in *Re-Liberty Oil & Gas Ltd.* 2002 ABQB 949 at paragraph 4, before the enactment of this section, the legislation provided for compromises of claims only against the petitioning company. The new section extends relief against directors of the petitioning company subject to exceptions.

39 It is appropriate to approach statutory interpretation with the assumption that meaning is to be accorded to each of the words used in the provision within the overall purpose of the CCAA. The absence of other words can also be purposeful.

40 The CCAA has been said to be a skeletal statute designed to give flexibility and expediency in the ability of the company, with the concurrence of its creditors, to accomplish a restructuring of its debt in the avoidance of liquidation or bankruptcy, and does not contain a comprehensive code that lays out all that is permitted or barred. (See *ATB Financial v. Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments 11 Corp.*, 2008 ONCA 587 per Blair J.A. para. 44.)

41 Since the hearing in this matter, the Supreme Court of Canada has rendered a decision in *Century Services Inc. v. Canada (Attorney General)* 2010 SCC 60, which endorses the broad principles of the CCAA and the discretion granted to the Court to effect a restructuring if possible or an orderly liquidation.

42 The case involved a contest between the deemed trust provisions of the *Excise Tax Act* and the CCAA. Madam Justice Deschamps, speaking for the majority, noted the need for clarity of the underlying purpose with respect to the CCAA.

43 Paragraphs 12 to 14, 17, 58-59 and 63 of that decision read as follows:

> 12. Insolvency is the factual situation that arises when a debtor is unable to pay creditors (see generally, R.J. Wood, *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Law* (2009), at p. 16). Certain legal proceedings become available upon insolvency, which typically allow a debtor to obtain a court order staying its creditors' enforcement actions and attempt to obtain a binding compromise with creditors to adjust the payment conditions to something more realistic. Alternatively, the debtor's assets may be liquidated and debts paid from the proceeds according to statutory priority rules. The former is usually referred to as reorganization or restructuring while the latter is termed liquidation.
>
> 13. Canadian commercial insolvency law is not codified in one exhaustive statute. Instead, Parliament has enacted multiple insolvency statutes, the main one being the *BIA*. The *BIA* offers a self-contained legal regime providing for both reorganization and liquidation. Although bankruptcy legislation has a long history, the *BIA* itself is a fairly recent statute -- it was enacted in 1992. It is characterized by a rules-based approach to proceedings. The *BIA* is available to insolvent debtors owing $1000 or more, regardless of whether they are natural or legal persons. It contains mechanisms for debtors to make proposals to their creditors for the adjustment of debts. If a proposal fails, the *BIA* contains a bridge to bankruptcy whereby the debtor's assets are liquidated and the proceeds paid to creditors in accordance with the statutory scheme of distribution.
>
> 14. Access to the *CCAA* is more restrictive. A debtor must be a company with liabilities in excess of $5 million. Unlike the *BIA*, the *CCAA* contains no provisions for liquidation of a debtor's assets if reorganization fails. There are three ways of exiting *CCAA* proceedings. The best outcome is achieved when the stay of proceedings provides the debtor with some breathing space during which solvency is restored and the *CCAA* process terminates without reorganization being needed. The second most desirable outcome occurs when the debtor's compromise or arrangement is accepted by its creditors and the reorganized company emerges from the *CCAA* proceedings as a going concern. Lastly, if the compromise or arrangement fails, either the company or its creditors usually seek to have the debtor's assets liquidated under the applicable provisions of the *BIA* or to place the debtor into receivership. As discussed in greater detail below, the key difference between the reorganization regimes under the *BIA* and the *CCAA* is that the latter offers a more flexible mechanism with greater judicial discretion, making it more responsive to complex reorganizations.

...

17. Parliament understood when adopting the *CCAA* that liquidation of an insolvent company was harmful for most of those it affected -- notably creditors and employees -- and that a workout which allowed the company to survive was optimal (Sarra, *Creditor Rights*, at pp. 13-15).

...

58. *CCAA* decisions are often based on discretionary grants of jurisdiction. The incremental exercise of judicial discretion in commercial courts under conditions one practitioner aptly describes as "the hothouse of real-time litigation" has been the primary method by which the *CCAA* has been adapted and has evolved to meet contemporary business and social needs (see Jones, at p. 484).

59. Judicial discretion must of course be exercised in furtherance of the *CCAA*'s purposes. The remedial purpose I referred to in the historical overview of the Act is recognized over and over again in the jurisprudence. To cite one early example:

> The legislation is remedial in the purest sense in that it provides a means whereby the devastating social and economic effects of bankruptcy or creditor initiated termination of ongoing business operations can be avoided while a court-supervised attempt to reorganize the financial affairs of the debtor company is made.
>
> *Elan Corp. v. Comiskey* reflex, (1990), 41 O.A.C. 282, at para. 57, *per* Doherty J.A., dissenting.)

...

63. Judicial innovation during *CCAA* proceedings has not been without controversy. At least two questions it raises are directly relevant to the case at bar: (1) what are the sources of a court's authority during *CCAA* proceedings? (2) what are the limits of this authority?

44 I have quoted from the above decision at length to stress the nature of the discretion that is inherent in the CCAA statute to allow the Court to fashion a structure or process to best benefit stakeholders. Consistent with that purpose and as a matter of statutory interpretation, it is appropriate to look at the interpretation of s. 5.1(1) and (2) of the CCAA. Section 5.1(1) deals with "obligations of the company where the directors are by law liable in their capacity as directors for the payment of such obligations."

45 A Plan can therefore provide for the compromise of claims against directors where a director may in law be liable for the payment of a company's obligation with the exceptions set out in s. 5.1(2).

46 In my view, the best that can be said of s. 5 is that it is not as clearly drafted as it might have been.

47 It is noteworthy that in the first line of s. 5.1(2), the only claims that may not be excluded in a compromise are those against "directors." Claims that can be excluded in a compromise include those against "officers" and the "company" itself. Why is this the case? One reason undoubtedly is the personal liability that directors face under both Federal and Provincial legislation, or the personal undertaking of a director to a creditor such as a personal guarantee. (See *C.I.T. Financial v Lambert* 2005 BCSC 1779.)

48 By way of example, s. 131(1) of the OBCA provides that directors are made personally liable for unpaid wages of the corporation's employees to a maximum of six months. Reading through s. 5.1(1) and (2), there is nothing in the wording that would prevent the compromise of such claims against officers or the company itself, but not as against directors. The CCAA does not contain a definition of the word "creditor" but does of the terms "secured creditor," "unsecured creditor" and "shareholder." It would seem that for the purposes of the CCAA and in particular s. 5.1(2), a creditor would include both a secured creditor and an unsecured creditor, but would not include a shareholder.

49 Section 5.1(2) refers only to creditors and not shareholders as prospective claimants, whether in contract, tort or statutory oppression.

50 In this case, the claims by the Class Action Plaintiffs are on behalf of shareholders against directors, since the effect of the CCAA stayed the action against the company Allen-Vanguard. The claims arise with respect to a 2007 transaction and the pre-filing financial statements, but the claims do not involve officers or the company, only directors.

51 While framed in negligence, the claims in these actions seek to involve the remedy of oppression under the OBCA to enlist the broad scope of remedy possible under that statute. However, it is only in respect of unpaid obligations of the company and other contract-type claims where the law imposes liability on the Defendant directors that invokes the exception in s. 5.1(2). It is noteworthy that the word "negligence" does not appear in the section at all.

52 In their essence, the claims in the two actions allege a failure on the part of the directors in 2007 and the company to enter into a provident transaction and the transaction represented a misrepresentation to shareholders of the value of the transaction causing a reduction in shareholder value. Such claims are not of the same kind as those contemplated in section 5.1(1). They do not relate to "obligations of the company where the directors are by law liable."

53 The claims relate to transactions that were well in advance of the Initial CCAA Order. In *Re Canadian Airlines Corp.* 2000 ABQB 442 (leave refused to ABCA, [2000] A.J. No. 1028, and to SCC, [2001] S.C.C.A. No. 60), it was held that claims against the directors should only be released if they arose prior to the date of the CCAA proceeding.

54 I agree that the oppression remedy is expansive in scope and empowers the Court to make determinations and orders that can have a direct and even a radical impact on the internal management and status of a corporation, including even an order winding up the corporation. (See *820099 Ontario Inc. v. Harold E. Ballard Ltd.* (1991), 3 B.L.R. (2d) 113 (Ont. Div. Ct.) and *Incorporated Broadcasters Ltd. v. CanWest Global*, [2001] O.J. No. 4882, 2001 CanLII 28395 (Ont. S.C.) at paragraphs 101-105.) Oppression as it occurs within s. 5.1(2) of the CCAA must be read within the context of the section itself.

55 The claims in the Love and Laneville actions are in negligence and no other remedy is sought apart from a claim for damages and access to whatever insurance may be available to respond to claims against directors and officers. There is nothing before the Court to suggest that the insurers, assuming there is a valid policy, are aware of the restriction on remedy.

56 I see no basis from the pleadings in this action for which it would be appropriate to consider the scope of relief that might otherwise apply under the oppression remedy section of the OBCA. Counsel for the Plaintiffs in the Proposed Class Actions cannot bolster their position by limiting recovery to the applicable Directors and Officers Insurance, when there is no basis for the claim at all, either under the language of the Release or the meaning to be accorded to s. 5.1(2).

57 In *BCE Inc. v. 1976 Debentureholders*, [2008] 3 S.C.R. 560, the Supreme Court of Canada commented on the expectations of stakeholders including but not limited to shareholders, in considering a Plan of Arrangement in the context of an oppression claim. Part of the test for "oppression" referred to in that decision is an expectation on the part of the claimant to be "treated in a certain way and that failure to meet the expectation involved unfair conduct."

58 I fail to understand how the expectation of one or more shareholder groups can be any different with respect to the impugned transaction than those of creditors or indeed the company itself vis-à-vis the directors, particularly since neither the officers nor the company itself is pursued.

59 The Sanction Order in this case by its terms provided release of the claims now sought to be pursued. By the terms of the Sanction Order, the only reasonable expectation of stakeholders would be that unless specifically authorized by the Order, any claim against directors would be barred. Potential claims against directors were not assigned to class plaintiffs nor was direction sought by any party about the effect of s. 5.1 prior to the issuance of the Order. Given the issue now before the Court and the disagreement of the parties, perhaps the better practice would have been to advise the Court of the issue and "carve" it out of the Plan.

60 The Court is put in a difficult position when asked in a very constrained timeframe to approve the restructuring with releases. It should certainly not be the expectation that in every instance, releases of the type here should be granted as a matter of course. Those with unpaid obligations of the company may assert that directors are liable if they fail to fulfill the company's obligation when they are legally bound to do so.

61 I am of the view that third-party releases in particular should be the exception rather than the rule. There may very well be instances in which the releases are not integral or necessary to the restructuring and should not be approved. That was not suggested in the approval process here. There was no evidence presented at the time of the granting of the Sanction Order to suggest that directors were not important to the restructuring. Indeed, the only evidence before the Court was to the contrary: that the directors were integral to the Plan's success.

62 In this case, the putative Plaintiffs did not oppose the granting of the Sanction Order and in effect took their chances that the Order might after the fact permit the limited claim referred to in the Monitor's Report.

63 All of the other stakeholders, including the secured creditors, directors, officers and the Applicant Company, approved the form of Order.

64 It is certainly speculative at this time to consider, had the form of Order proposed been objected to, to what extent the Court would have any jurisdiction to grant the language now sought by the Plaintiffs, without rejecting the Plan entirely.

65 The duty of directors is first and foremost to the company itself. The oppression remedy does not in my view permit one group (shareholders) to claim oppression when other stakeholders, for example employees or creditors or indeed the company itself, have allegedly suffered a loss that results in insolvency and are unable to seek redress and still preserve restructuring.

66 To vary or amend the Sanction Order now to permit the claims to continue might at the very least require the presence and concurrence of all of those who supported the form of Order in the first place.

67 Counsel for the proposed Plaintiffs refer to several decisions, which they urged support the proposition that shareholder actions for oppression against directors are permitted under s. 5.1(2) of the CCCA.

68 Each of those decisions, while fact-specific, in my view is consistent with a narrow range of actions warranted for a shareholder against the director under the exception to s. 5.1(2).

69 In *Re-Liberty Oil & Gas Ltd.*, 2002 ABQB 949, where the action did proceed, the allegation involved a personal representation, indeed a fraudulent one, by the defendant director to two individuals who happened to be shareholders. The complained acts were not those of the company (as here), but rather personal and direct as between the director and shareholder. In other words, there was the proximity that one would expect in a tort situation.

70 In *Worldwide Pork Corp.*, 2009 SKQB 414, the action was not permitted to proceed. At paragraphs 14 and 15 Justice Dawson said:

> It must be remembered that the oppression remedy is not designed to settle every dispute of a corporation but only those that involve and abuse of the corporate system and for which a common-law remedy does not exist.
>
> As well, the plaintiffs have pled that their claim is for damages, for loss of profits and loss of pay out dividends. There must be a causal connection between the alleged oppressive conduct and the loss claimed to be suffered by the plaintiffs. That is, there must be a causal nexus between the alleged conduct and the loss suffered by the plaintiffs. There is no pleading which sets out how the alleged loss of profit or dividends resulted from the conduct alleged to be oppressive. But in any event the losses claimed are losses as a result of Worldwide Pork not being profitable, that is, being unable to provide a return to shareholders for their investment. Such a loss cannot support an action for oppression since it comes with in the exception contained in section 5.1(2)(b) of the CCAA.

71 In *Re-Blue Star Battery Systems International Corp.* (2000), 10 B.L.R. (3d) 221, Farley J. of this Court dealt with a claim very much like that considered by the Supreme Court of Canada in *Century Services, supra,* as it involved G.S.T. At paragraph 12, he said

> Thus it appears to me that RevCan, not having put itself into position where it could (and did) perfect its derivative claims as set out in section 323(2)(a) of the

> *Excise Tax Act* never had a claim against the directors which could survive the sanction of the Plan vis-à-vis the Applicants. Nothing that this Court could do at the present time (that is, at the time when considering the CCAA sanctioned motion) could crystallize a RevCan claim against the directors. RevCan would have to take additional multiple steps over some period of time to establish a claim against the directors."

72 Farley J. went on to discuss the hypothetical of a claim in oppression against the directors as provided for in s. 5.1(2) in the context where the creditor had put the directors on notice of the promise of the company to pay the tax.

73 The argument of the Proposed Plaintiffs here is that "oppressive conduct" is not to be carved out, but that wrongful conduct that involves directors, even though the action as against the company cannot continue, it can continue against the directors.

74 What in my view is consistent with the decisions in the three cases mentioned and in the Québec case *Papiers Gaspésia* 2006 QCCS 1460 (CanLII) and with the interpretation of s. 5.1(2) is that the actions of the directors toward persons who may be regarded as creditors, and may in this context include a shareholder, are based on a direct relationship when a director takes on an obligation to make a payment that would otherwise be the obligation of the company and promises to do so or is obliged to do so by legislation. In most cases this will be a post-filing obligation. In other words, a promise by a director directly to a creditor stakeholder that is made following a CCAA Initial Order may attract liability to the director and should not be released.

75 It would be inconsistent with the scheme of the CCAA to allow all claims in which shareholders claim oppression to proceed against directors for acts or omissions that they did in the name of the company prior to the Initial Order. There would be little if any incentive to directors to pursue restructuring if they were going to be so exposed. On the other hand, personal undertakings or obligations of directors made during the CCAA process should not easily be released.

76 To permit the kind of claims as the Proposed Plaintiffs would see them would create a priority to that class of unsecured creditors that properly should belong to the creditors as a group. No leave to continue the Class action was sought before the Sanction Order was granted and even on this motion no submission was put forward for the exercise of discretion under section 5.1(3).

77 None of the cases referred to in argument dealing with s. 5.1(2) squarely deals with the issue raised here -- that the section was intended to related to post-filing claims or personal undertakings of directors to creditors in connection with the proposed plan prior to filing.

78 The final argument on behalf of Class Plaintiffs is that to deny the claim of shareholders as against directors would only benefit their insurers, since the Class Plaintiffs have agreed to limit any recovery to the amount of the insurance. I fail to see how this advances the position of the Proposed Plaintiffs. No information was put before the Court about the particulars of the insurance. The Court has no information to know whether or not the insurers even know of this issue.

79 If the claim does not lie as against the directors in the first place under s. 5.1(2), the limitation of the claim as against the potentially available insurance does not advance the case of the class of Plaintiffs.

80 There would be little meaning left to s. 5.1 if all claims of negligence and wrongful conduct against directors for pre-filing activity could not be released and no need for the discretion provided

for in s. 5.1(3) for Court to override this compromise as not being fair or reasonable. As noted above in the passages from the *Century Services* case, the purpose of the CCAA and the discretion granted to the Court are to permit restructuring to work, not create new causes of action.

81 The concern of the Court, which necessitated the further inquiry, was that the language of the Sanction Order might imply on the part of the Applicant and directors who had knowledge of the particulars of the claim that the facts could give rise to a s. 5.1(2) claim. I am satisfied based on the further information provided that no such admission is to be implied.

82 The relief sought by the directors is therefore granted.

Underwriters

83 Underwriters acted on share and warrant offerings of Allen-Vanguard in September 2007 and certified a related prospectus. The Love Class Action was commenced in February 2010 and the proposed Representative Plaintiff claims damages against Underwriters under s. 130 of the *Securities Act (Ontario)* and also makes claims on the basis of negligence, unjust enrichment and waiver of tort.

84 Underwriters rely on the provisions of the releases granted by the Sanction Order and in particular the claims against the Applicant Company Allen-Vanguard. As well, Underwriters rely on the definition of "Equity Claims" in the Sanction Order and submit that because the provisions of the Order in paragraph 26(ii) bar certain claims against third parties who might claim contribution and indemnity against the restructured company, they should be entitled to the benefit of that provision.

85 The response of the proposed Class Plaintiffs in the Love litigation is that the claim against Underwriters is based on the negligence, fraud or wilful misconduct of Underwriters. It is submitted that Underwriters are not entitled to indemnity as against Allen-Vanguard for the several negligence of Underwriters, either at law or under s. 130 of the *Securities Act*.

86 The proposed Class Plaintiff submits that given the nature of the claim as against Underwriters, Underwriters would never have had a right to an indemnity for the claims asserted in the Love Action and therefore there were no such claims to be released.

87 It is submitted that Underwriters bargained any possible indemnity away by the terms of their contract with Allen-Vanguard in September 2007, and that even if they had the benefit of an indemnity, all that was required for the Plan's success was that Alan-Vanguard be protected from Underwriters, not that Mr. Love's claims against Underwriters be eliminated.

88 Counsel for the Plaintiff in the Love Action also urges that Underwriters did not have the right of indemnity as at the time of the Initial Order, and the Sanction Order bars any indemnity that they might otherwise have had and there is nothing in the language of either Order to preclude the claim of the Class Plaintiff against Underwriters limited to Underwriters' negligence.

89 Finally, it is submitted that since Underwriters did not "bring anything to the table" in respect of the restructuring, there is no basis on which the Court should vary the Sanction Order to now provide the indemnity that the Order fails to provide.

90 In the alternative, the Class Plaintiffs suggest that the Sanction Order be clarified, if necessary, to clearly provide the right of the Class Plaintiff to proceed against Underwriters.

91 In my view, there is a distinction to be made between the claim as against the directors and that against Underwriters, since in the case as against the directors, the parties appear to have bargained that if the claim could be brought under s. 5.1(2), it could proceed. That consideration was known to the parties who negotiated and agreed on the form of the Sanction Order and that was the only claim not otherwise covered by the Release terms.

92 In the case of Underwriters, there was nothing to suggest that any discussion or negotiation took place with respect to specific protection for Underwriters or the allowance of a claim against Underwriters at the time that the Sanction Order was approved.

93 This is another reason why in my view s. 5.1(2) of the CCAA should be read narrowly with respect to pre-filing claims or claims that relate to pre-filing activity.

94 The *Ontario Business Corporations Act*, R.S.O. 1990 c. B. 16 ("OBCA") contains a statutory process for that kind of action and remedy sought by the Class Plaintiffs in both actions. Section 246(1) reads as follows:

> **246.**(1) Subject to subsection (2), a complainant may apply to the court for leave to bring an action in the name and on behalf of a corporation or any of its subsidiaries, or intervene in an action to which any such body corporate is a party, for the purpose of prosecuting, defending or discontinuing the action on behalf of the body corporate.

95 The Supreme Court of Canada dealt with the issue of collective shareholder claims versus claims that are those of the corporation itself in *Hercules Management Ltd. et al. v. Ernst & Young*, 1997 CanLII 345, [1997] 2 S.C.R. 165. The case involved a claim by shareholders of the corporation against its auditors for an alleged negligence in preparation of financial statements of the corporation. Paragraph 48 of the reasons refers to and adopts a statement of Farley J. in *Roman Corp. v Peat Marwick Thorne* (1992), 11 O.R. (3d) 248 (Gen. Div.) at p. 260.

> As a matter of law the only purpose for which shareholders receive an auditor's report is to provide the shareholders with information for the purpose of overseeing the management and affairs of the corporation and not for the purpose of guiding personal investment decisions or personal speculation with a view to profit.

96 The plaintiffs in *Hercules* asserted reliance on financial statements in monitoring the value of their equity and then due to auditors' negligence, they failed to extract it before the financial demise of the company.

97 The Supreme Court, in assessing the claim, referred at paragraph 59 to the rule in *Foss v. Harbottle*, 67 E.R. 189:

> 59. The rule in *Foss v. Harbottle* provides that individual shareholders have no cause of action in law for any wrongs done to the corporation and that if an action is to be brought in respect of such losses, it must be brought either by the corporation itself (through management) or by way of a derivative action. The legal rationale behind the rule was eloquently set out by the English Court of Appeal in

Prudential Assurance Co. v. Newman Industries Ltd. (No. 2), [1982] 1 All E.R. 354, at p. 367, as follows:

> The rule [in *Foss v. Harbottle*] is the consequence of the fact that a corporation is a separate legal entity. Other consequences are limited liability and limited rights. The company is liable for its contracts and torts; the shareholder has no such liability. The company acquires causes of action for breaches of contract and for torts which damage the company. No cause of action vests in the shareholder. When the shareholder acquires a share he accepts the fact that the value of his investment follows the fortunes of the company and that he can only exercise his influence over the fortunes of the company by the exercise of his voting rights in general meeting. The law confers on him the right to ensure that the company observes the limitations of its memorandum of association and the right to ensure that other shareholders observe the rule, imposed on them by the articles of association. If it is right that the law has conferred or should in certain restricted circumstances confer further rights on a shareholder the scope and consequences of such further rights require careful consideration.

To these lucid comments, I would respectfully add that the rule is also sound from a policy perspective, inasmuch as it avoids the procedural hassle of a multiplicity of actions.

60. The manner in which the rule in *Foss v. Harbottle*, *supra*, operates with respect to the appellants' claims can thus be demonstrated. As I have already explained, the appellants allege that they were prevented from properly overseeing the management of the audited corporations because the respondents' audit reports painted a misleading picture of their financial state. They allege further that had they known the true situation, they would have intervened to avoid the eventuality of the corporations' going into receivership and the consequent loss of their equity. The difficulty with this submission, I have suggested, is that it fails to recognize that in supervising management, the shareholders must be seen to be acting as a body in respect of the corporation's interests rather than as individuals in respect of their own ends. In a manner of speaking, the shareholders assume what may be seen to be a "managerial role" when, as a collectivity, they oversee the activities of the directors and officers through resolutions adopted at shareholder meetings. In this capacity, they cannot properly be understood to be acting simply as individual holders of equity. Rather, their collective decisions are made in respect of the corporation itself. Any duty owed by auditors in respect of this aspect of the shareholders' functions, then, would be owed not to shareholders *qua* individuals, but rather to all shareholders as a group, acting in the interests of the corporation. And if the decisions taken by the collectivity of shareholders are in respect of the corporation's affairs, then the shareholders' reliance on negligently prepared audit reports in taking such decisions will result

in a wrong to the corporation for which the shareholders cannot, as individuals, recover.

61. This line of reasoning finds support in Lord Bridge's comments in *Caparo*, [1980] 1 All E.R. 568, *supra*, at p. 580:

> The shareholders of a company have a collective interest in the company's proper management and in so far as a negligent failure of the auditor to report accurately on the state of the company's finances deprives the shareholders of the opportunity to exercise their powers in general meeting to call the directors to book and to ensure that errors in management are corrected, the shareholders ought to be entitled to a remedy. But in practice no problem arises in this regard since the interest of the shareholders in the proper management of the company's affairs is indistinguishable from the interest of the company itself and any loss suffered by the shareholders ... will be recouped by a claim against the auditor in the name of the company, not by individual shareholders. [Emphasis in Supreme Court decision.]

It is also reflected in the decision of Farley J. in *Roman I, supra*, the facts of which were similar to those of the case at bar. In that case, the plaintiff shareholders brought an action against the defendant auditors alleging, *inter alia*, that the defendant's audit reports were negligently prepared. That negligence, the shareholders contended, prevented them from properly overseeing management which, in turn, led to the winding up of the corporation and a loss to the shareholders of their equity therein. Farley J. discussed the rule in *Foss v. Harbottle* and concluded that it operated so as to preclude the shareholders from bringing personal actions based on an alleged inability to supervise the conduct of management.

62. One final point should be made here. Referring to the case of *Goldex Mines Ltd. v. Revill* (1974), 7 O.R. (2d) 216 (C.A.), the appellants submit that where a shareholder has been directly and individually harmed, that shareholder may have a personal cause of action even though the corporation may also have a separate and distinct cause of action. Nothing in the foregoing paragraphs should be understood to detract from this principle. In finding that claims in respect of losses stemming from an alleged inability to oversee or supervise management are really derivative and not personal in nature, I have found only that shareholders cannot raise individual claims in respect of a wrong done to the corporation. Indeed, this is the limit of the rule in *Foss v. Harbottle*. Where, however, a separate and distinct claim (say, in tort) can be raised with respect to a wrong done to a shareholder *qua* individual, a personal action may well lie, assuming that all the requisite elements of a cause of action can be made out.

98 The policy of limiting indeterminate liability as in *Hercules* is consistent with the basis for the limitation of claims under s. 5.1(2) as set out above. In my view the words of s. 5.1(2) do not create a cause of action that would otherwise not exist except by leave of the Court. It simply provides an exception to what otherwise could be included in a release.

99 The release terms contained in the Sanction Order would deprive Underwriters from any claims for contribution or indemnity to which they would otherwise be entitled at law from the Company and its directors and officers should the actions of the Class Plaintiffs proceed.

100 This is just one further reason to support not just what is required for a derivative action but also what is required to be taken into consideration before the Court issues a Sanction Order in this case in effect on consent.

101 As noted above, what has come to be known as a "liquidating" CCAA application can provide problems not just for the parties but the Court itself. The presumption behind the timing of the Application in this case was that if not granted quickly, bankruptcy would have ensued with the inevitable loss of jobs, assets and creditor claims.

102 The Class Plaintiffs are taken to have known of the CCAA proposal as early as September 2009 and could have sought leave to commence a derivative action prior to or during the CCAA process. No such step was taken.

103 I am satisfied that it is appropriate in the circumstances to stay the claims as against Underwriters in negligence and misrepresentation.

104 The Claim against Underwriters also alleges fraud. If the only claim were in fraud and full particulars of alleged fraud were contained in the pleading, the claim might survive since the wording of the Release does not extend to fraud.

105 Apart from fraud, claims in negligence against Underwriters are caught by the terms of the Release. Arguably, the claims are those of the Company that are specifically released.

Variation of the Sanction Order

106 As noted above in reference to the decision in *Canadian Red Cross*, a Sanction Order in addition to being an Order of the Court and subject to the normal rules for variation thereof, represents an agreed contract between the creditors of an insolvent corporation.

107 The Class Plaintiffs in the Laneville action did not seek to lift the stay at the time of the Initial Order. The Class Plaintiff accepted the Release provisions which extend to Underwriters when the Sanctioned Order was granted.

108 Underwriters were released by the terms of the Sanction Order, and the Order, which was not appealed, represents a final determination of the rights of shareholders as against Underwriters.

109 As was mentioned above, in respect of the suggestion of variation of the Sanction Order to permit the claim as against the directors, I conclude that it is not appropriate to vary a Sanction Order after the fact. The reliance that parties place on the finality of a Sanction Order is such that it would only be in extraordinary circumstances of a clear mistake, operative misrepresentation or fraud that would permit variation without re-opening the whole process.

110 In *Extreme Retail (Canada) Inc. v. Bank of Montréal*, [2007] O.J. No. 3304 (Ont. S.J.) [Commercial List], Stinson J. held at paragraph 21 that an Approval and Vesting Order was a final determination of the rights of parties represented in that proceeding. Morawetz J. adopted those comments in *Royal Bank Body Blue Inc.*, [2008] O.J. No. 1628, 2008 CanLII 19227 [Ont. S.C.], to the same effect at paragraphs 19 and 20. In my view the same principle applies to a Sanction Order.

111 I see nothing in the requests of either Underwriters or the Class Plaintiffs that would be appropriate to permit variation of the Sanction Order as each of them have proposed.

112 Should the Class Plaintiff in the Laneville action seek to pursue a claim against Underwriters limited alone in fraud, the action should be permitted to proceed subject to the Plaintiff persuading a judge that such a limited claim should be certified.

Conclusion

113 For the above reasons the motion by the directors will succeed to enjoin the claims as against them in both the Love and Laneville actions. The motion of Underwriters to strike is granted, and motions for variation of the Sanction Order of both Underwriters and the Class Plaintiffs are dismissed. Counsel may make written submissions on the issue of costs.

C.L. CAMPBELL J.

cp/e/qlrxg/qlvxw/qlbdp/qlced/qlhcs

Tab 2

Case Name:

ATB Financial v. Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp.

IN THE MATTER OF the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended
AND IN THE MATTER OF a Plan of Compromise and Arrangement involving Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments III Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments V Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XI Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XII Corp., 6932819 Canada Inc. and 4446372 Canada Inc., Trustees of the Conduits Listed In Schedule "A" Hereto
Between
The Investors represented on the Pan-Canadian Investors Committee for Third-Party Structured Asset-Backed Commercial Paper listed in Schedule "B" hereto,
Applicants, and
Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments III Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments V Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XI Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XII Corp., 6932819 Canada Inc. and 4446372 Canada Inc., Trustees of the Conduits listed in Schedule "A" hereto,
Respondents

[2008] O.J. No. 2265

43 C.B.R. (5th) 269

2008 CarswellOnt 3523

168 A.C.W.S. (3d) 244

47 B.L.R. (4th) 74

2008 CanLII 27820

Court File No. 08-CL-7440

Ontario Superior Court of Justice
Commercial List

C.L. Campbell J.

Heard: May 12-13 and June 3, 2008.
Judgment: June 5, 2008.

(158 paras.)

Insolvency law -- Proposals -- Court approval -- Effect of proposal -- Voting by creditors -- Application by the investors represented by the Pan-Canadian Investors Committee for approval of a Plan under the Companies Creditors Arrangement Act as filed and voted on by noteholders -- Plan was opposed by a number of corporate and individual noteholders on the basis that the court did not have jurisdiction under the CCAA or, if it did, should decline to exercise discretion to approve third party releases -- Application allowed -- Releases sought as part of the plan, including the language exempting fraud, were permissible under the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act and were fair and reasonable -- Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act.

Application by the investors represented by the Pan-Canadian Investors Committee for third-party structured asset-backed commercial paper for approval of a plan under the Companies Creditors Arrangement Act as filed and voted on by noteholders. Plan was opposed by a number of corporate and individual noteholders, primarily on the basis that the court did not have jurisdiction under the CCAA or, if it did, should decline to exercise discretion to approve third party releases. Between mid-2007 and the filing of the plan, the applicant Committee had diligently pursued the object of restructuring not just the specific trusts that were part of the plan, but faith in a market structure that had been a significant part of the Canadian financial market. Claims for damages included the face value of notes plus interest and additional penalties and damages that might be allowable at law. Information provided by the potential defendants indicated the likelihood of claims over and against parties such that no entity, institution or party involved in the restructuring plan could be assured being spared from likely involvement in lawsuits by way of third party or other claims over.

HELD: The releases sought as part of the plan, including the language exempting fraud, were permissible under the CCAA and were fair and reasonable. The motion to approve the plan of arrangement sought by the application was allowed on the terms of the draft order. The plan was a business proposal and that included the releases. The plan had received overwhelming creditor support. The situation in this case was a unique one in which it was necessary to look at larger issues than those affecting those who felt strongly that personal redress should predominate.

Statutes, Regulations and Rules Cited:

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36

Counsel:

B. Zarnett, F. Myers, B. Empey for the Applicants.

For parties and their counsel see Appendix 1.

REASONS FOR DECISION

1 **C.L. CAMPBELL J.**:-- This decision follows a sanction hearing in parts in which applicants sought approval of a Plan under the *Companies Creditors Arrangement Act* ("CCAA.") Approval of the Plan as filed and voted on by Noteholders was opposed by a number of corporate and individual Noteholders, principally on the basis that this Court does not have the jurisdiction under the CCAA or if it does should not exercise discretion to approve third party releases.

History of Proceedings

2 On Monday, March 17, 2008, two Orders were granted. The first, an Initial Order on essentially an *ex parte* basis and in a form that has become familiar to insolvency practitioners, granted a stay of proceedings, a limitation of rights and remedies, the appointment of a Monitor and for service and notice of the Order.

3 The second Order made dated March 17, 2008 provided for a meeting of Noteholders and notice thereof, including the sending of what by then had become the Amended Plan of Compromise and Arrangement. Reasons for Decision were issued on April 8, 2008 elaborating on the basis of the Initial Order.

4 No appeal was taken from either of the Orders of March 17, 2008. Indeed, on the return of a motion made on April 23, 2008 by certain Noteholders (the moving parties) to adjourn the meeting then scheduled for and held on April 25, 2008, no challenge was made to the Initial Order.

5 Information was sought and provided on the issue of classification of Noteholders. The thrust of the Motions was and has been the validity of the releases of various parties provided for in the Plan.

6 The cornerstone to the material filed in support of the Initial Order was the affidavit of Purdy Crawford, O.C., Q.C., Chairman of the Applicant Pan Canadian Investors Committee. There has been no challenge to Mr. Crawford's description of the Asset Backed Commercial Paper ("ABCP") market or in general terms the circumstances that led up to the liquidity crisis that occurred in the week of August 13, 2007, or to the formation of the Plan now before the Court.

7 The unchallenged evidence of Mr. Crawford with respect to the nature of the ABCP market and to the development of the Plan is a necessary part of the consideration of the fairness and indeed the jurisdiction, of the Court to approve the form of releases that are said to be integral to the Plan.

8 As will be noted in more detail below, the meeting of Noteholders (however classified) approved the Plan overwhelmingly at the meeting of April 25, 2008.

Background to the Plan

9 Much of the description of the parties and their relationship to the market are by now well known or referred to in the earlier reasons of March 17 or April 4, 2008.

10 The focus here will be on that portion of the background that is necessary for an understanding of and decision on, the issues raised in opposition to the Plan.

11 Not unlike a sporting event that is unfamiliar to some attending without a program, it is difficult to understand the role of various market participants without a description of it. Attached as Appendix 2 are some of the terms that describe the parties, which are from the Glossary that is part of the Information Statement, attached to various of the Monitor's Reports.

12 A list of these entities that fall into various definitional categories reveals that they comprise Canadian chartered banks, Canadian investment houses and foreign banks and financial institutions that may appear in one or more categories of conduits, dealers, liquidity providers, asset providers, sponsors or agents.

13 The following paragraphs from Mr. Crawford's affidavit succinctly summarize the proximate cause of the liquidity crisis, which since August 2007 has frozen the market for ABCP in Canada:

> [7] Before the week of August 13, 2007, there was an operating market in ABCP. Various corporations (referred to below as "Sponsors") arranged for the Conduits to make ABCP available as an investment vehicle bearing interest at rates slightly higher than might be available on government or bank short-term paper.
>
> [8] The ABCP represents debts owing by the trustees of the Conduits. Most of the ABCP is short-term commercial paper (usually 30 to 90 days). The balance of the ABCP is made up of commercial paper that is extendible for up to 364 days and longer-term floating rate notes. The money paid by investors to acquire ABCP was used to purchase a portfolio of financial assets to be held, directly or through subsidiary trusts, by the trustees of the Conduits. Repayment of each series of ABCP is supported by the assets held for that series, which serves as collateral for the payment obligations. ABCP is therefore said to be "asset-backed."
>
> [9] Some of these supporting assets were mid-term, but most were long-term, such as pools of residential mortgages, credit card receivables or credit default swaps (which are sophisticated derivative products). Because of the generally long-term nature of the assets backing the ABCP, the cash flow they generated did not match the cash flow required to repay maturing ABCP. Before mid-August 2007, this timing mismatch was not a problem because many investors did not require repayment of ABCP on maturity; instead they reinvested or "rolled" their existing ABCP at maturity. As well, new ABCP was continually being sold, generating funds to repay maturing ABCP where investors required payment. Many of the trustees of the Conduits also entered into back-up liquidity arrangements with third-party lenders ("Liquidity Providers") who agreed to provide funds to repay

maturing ABCP in certain circumstances.

> [10] In the week of August 13, 2007, the ABCP market froze. The crisis was largely triggered by market sentiment, as news spread of significant defaults on U.S. sub-prime mortgages. In large part, investors in Canadian ABCP lost confidence because they did not know what assets or mix of assets backed their ABCP. Because of this lack of transparency, existing holders and potential new investors feared that the assets backing the ABCP might include sub-prime mortgages or other overvalued assets. Investors stopped buying new ABCP, and holders stopped "rolling" their existing ABCP. As ABCP became due, Conduits were unable to fund repayments through new issuances or replacement notes. Trustees of some Conduits made requests for advances under the back-up arrangements that were intended to provide liquidity; however, most Liquidity Providers took the position that the conditions to funding had not been met. With no new investment, no reinvestment, and no liquidity funding available, and with long-term underlying assets whose cash flows did not match maturing short-term ABCP, payments due on the ABCP could not be made -- and no payments have been made since mid-August.

14 Between mid-August 2007 and the filing of the Plan, Mr. Crawford and the Applicant Committee have diligently pursued the object of restructuring not just the specific trusts that are part of this Plan, but faith in a market structure that has been a significant part of the broader Canadian financial market, which in turn is directly linked to global financial markets that are themselves in uncertain times.

15 The previous reasons of March 17, 2008 that approved for filing the Initial Plan, recognized not just the unique circumstances facing conduits and their sponsors, but the entire market in Canada for ABCP and the impact for financial markets generally of the liquidity crisis.

16 Unlike many CCAA situations, when at the time of the first appearance there is no plan in sight, much less negotiated, this rescue package has been the product of painstaking, complicated and difficult negotiations and eventually agreement.

17 The following five paragraphs from Mr. Crawford's affidavit crystallize the problem that developed in August 2007:

> [45] Investors who bought ABCP often did not know the particular assets or mix of assets that backed their ABCP. In part, this was because ABCP was often issued and sold before or at about the same time the assets were acquired. In addition, many of the assets are extremely complex and parties to some underlying contracts took the position that the terms were confidential.

[46] Lack of transparency became a significant problem as general market fears about the credit quality of certain types of investment mounted during the summer of 2007. As long as investors were willing to roll their ABCP or buy new ABCP to replace maturing notes, the ABCP market was stable. However, beginning in the first half of 2007, the economy in the United States was shaken by what is referred to as the "sub-prime" lending crisis.

[47] U.S. sub-prime lending had an impact in Canada because ABCP investors became concerned that the assets underlying their ABCP either included U.S. sub-prime mortgages or were overvalued like the U.S. sub-prime mortgages. The lack of transparency into the pools of assets underlying ABCP made it difficult for investors to know if their ABCP investments included exposure to U.S. sub-prime mortgages or other similar products. In the week of August 13, that concern intensified to the point that investors stopped rolling their maturing ABCP, and instead demanded repayment, and new investors could not be found. Certain trustees of the Conduits then tried to draw on their Liquidity Agreements to repay ABCP. Most of the Liquidity Providers did not agree that the conditions for liquidity funding had occurred and did not provide funding, so the ABCP could not be repaid. Deteriorating conditions in the credit market affected all the ABCP, including ABCP backed by traditional assets not linked to sub-prime lending.

[48] Some of the Asset Providers made margin calls under LSS swaps on certain of the Conduits, requiring them to post additional collateral. Since they could not issue new ABCP, roll over existing ABCP or draw on their Liquidity Agreements, those Conduits were not able to post the additional collateral. Had there been no standstill arrangement, as described below, these Asset Providers could have unwound the swaps and ultimately could have liquidated the collateral posted by the Conduits.

[49] Any liquidation of assets under an LSS swap would likely have further depressed the LSS market, creating a domino effect under the remaining LSS swaps by triggering their "mark-to-market" triggers for additional margin calls, ultimately leading to the sale of more assets, at very depressed prices. The standstill arrangement has, to date, through successive extensions, prevented this from occurring, in anticipation of the restructuring.

18 The "Montreal Accord," as it has been called, brought together various industry representatives, Asset Providers and Liquidity Providers who entered into a "Standstill Agreement,"

which committed to the framework for restructuring the ABCP such that (a) all outstanding ABCP would be converted into term floating rate notes maturing at the same time as the corresponding underlying assets. This was intended to correct the mismatch between the long-term nature of the financial assets and the short-term nature of the ABCP; and (b) margin provisions under certain swaps would be changed to create renewed stability, reducing the likelihood of margin calls. This contract was intended to reduce the risk that the Conduits would have to post additional collateral for the swap obligations or be subject to having their assets seized and sold, thereby preserving the value of the assets and of the ABCP.

19 The Investors Committee of which Mr. Crawford is the Chair has been at work since September to develop a Plan that could be implemented to restore viability to the notes that have been frozen and restore liquidity so there can be a market for them.

20 Since the Plan itself is not in issue at this hearing (apart from the issue of the releases), it is not necessary to deal with the particulars of the Plan. Suffice to say I am satisfied that as the Information to Noteholders states at p. 69, "The value of the Notes if the Plan does not go forward is highly uncertain."

The Vote

21 A motion was held on April 25, 2008, brought by various corporate and individual Noteholders seeking:

changing classification each in particular circumstances from the one vote per Noteholder regime;

(a) provision of information of various kinds;

(b) adjourning the vote of April 25, 2008 until issues of classification and information were fully dealt with;

28. amending the Plan to delete various parties from release.

22 By endorsement of April 24, 2008 the issue of releases was in effect adjourned for determination later. The vote was not postponed, as I was satisfied that the Monitor would be able to tally the votes in such a way that any issue of classification could be dealt with at this hearing.

23 I was also satisfied that the Applicants and the Monitor had or would make available any and all information that was in existence and pertinent to the issue of voting. Of understandable concern to those identified as the moving parties are the developments outside the Plan affecting Noteholders holding less than $1 million of Notes. Certain dealers, Canaccord and National Bank being the most prominent, agreed in the first case to buy their customers' ABCP and in the second to extend financing assistance.

24 A logical conclusion from these developments outside the Plan is that they were designed (with apparent success) to obtain votes in favour of the Plan from various Noteholders.

25 On a one vote per Noteholder basis, the vote was overwhelmingly in favour of the Plan -- approximately 96%. At a case conference held on April 29, 2008, the Monitor was asked to tabulate votes that would isolate into Class A all those entities in any way associated with the formulation of the Plan, whether or not they were Noteholders or sold or advised on notes, and into Class B all other Noteholders.

26 The results of the vote on the Restructuring Resolution, tabulated on the basis set out in paragraph 30 of the Monitor's 7th Report and using the Class structure referred to in the preceding paragraph, are summarized below:

	NUMBER		DOLLAR VALUE	
CLASS A				
Votes FOR the Restructuring Resolution	1,572	99.4%	$23,898,232,639	100.0%
Votes AGAINST the Restructuring Resolution	9	0.6%	$ 867,666	0.0%
Class B				
Votes FOR the Restructuring Resolution	289	80.5%	$ 5,046,951,989	81.2%
Votes AGAINST the Restructuring Resolution	70	19.5%	$ 1,168,136,123	18.8%

27 I am satisfied that reclassification would not alter the strong majority supporting the Restructuring. The second request made at the case conference on April 29 was that the moving parties provide the Monitor with information that would permit a summary to be compiled of the claims that would have been made or anticipated to be made against so-called third parties, including Conduits and their trustees.

28 The information compiled by the Monitor reveals that the primary defendants are or are anticipated to be banks, including four Canadian chartered banks and dealers (many associated with Canadian banks). In the case of banks, they and their employees may be sued in more than one capacity.

29 The claims against proposed defendants are for the most part claims in tort, and include negligence, misrepresentation, negligent misrepresentation, failure to act prudently as a dealer/adviser, acting in conflict of interest and in a few instances, fraud or potential fraud.

30 Again in general terms, the claims for damages include the face value of notes plus interest and additional penalties and damages that may be allowable at law. It is noteworthy that the moving parties assume that they would be able to mitigate their claim for damages by taking advantage of the Plan offer without the need to provide releases.

31 The information provided by the potential defendants indicates the likelihood of claims over against parties such that no entity, institution or party involved in the Restructuring Plan could be assured being spared from likely involvement in lawsuits by way of third party or other claims over.

32 The chart prepared by the Monitor that is Appendix 3 to these Reasons shows graphically the extent of those entities that would be involved in future litigation. [Editor's note: Appendix 3 was not attached to the copy received from the Court and therefore is not included in the judgment.]

Law and Analysis

33 Some of the moving parties in their written and oral submissions assumed that this Court has the power to amend the Plan to allow for the proposed lawsuits, whether in negligence or fraud. The position of the Applicants and supporting parties is that the Plan is to be accepted on the basis that it satisfies the criteria established under the CCAA, or it will be rejected on the basis that it does not.

34 I am satisfied that the Court does not have the power to amend the Plan. The Plan is that of the Applicants and their supporters. They have made it clear that the Plan is a package that allows only for acceptance or rejection by the Court. The Plan has been amended to address the concerns expressed by the Court in the May 16, 2008 endorsement.

35 I am satisfied and understand that if the Plan is rejected by the Court, either on the basis of fairness (i.e., that claims should be allowed to proceed beyond those provided for in the Plan) or lack of jurisdiction to compel compromise of claims, there is no reliable prospect that the Plan would be revised.

36 I do not consider that the Applicants or those supporting them are bluffing or simply trying to bargain for the best position for themselves possible. The position has been consistent throughout and for what I consider to be good and logical reasons. Those parties described as Asset or Liquidity Providers have a first secured interest in the underlying assets of the Trusts. To say that the value of the underlying assets is uncertain is an understatement after the secured interest of Asset Providers is taken into account.

37 When one looks at the Plan in detail, its intent is to benefit ALL Noteholders. Given the contribution to be made by those supporting the Plan, one can understand why they have said forcefully in effect to the Court, 'We have taken this as far as we can, particularly given the revisions. If it is not accepted by the Court as it has been overwhelmingly by Noteholders, we hold no prospect of another Plan coming forward.'

38 I have carefully considered the submissions of all parties with respect to the issue of releases. I recognize that to a certain extent the issues raised chart new territory. I also recognize that there are legitimate principle-based arguments on both sides.

39 As noted in the Reasons of April 8, 2008 and as reflected in the March 17, 2008 Order and May 16 Endorsement, the Plan represents a highly complex unique situation.

40 The vehicles for the Initial Order are corporations acting in the place of trusts that are insolvent. The trusts and the respondent corporations are not directly related except in the sense that they are all participants in the Canadian market for ABCP. They are each what have been referred to as issuer trustees.

41 There are a great number of other participants in the ABCP market in Canada who are themselves intimately connected with the Plan, either as Sponsors, Asset Providers, Liquidity Providers, participating banks or dealers.

42 I am satisfied that what is sought in this Plan is the restructuring of the ABCP market in Canada and not just the insolvent corporations that are issuer trustees.

43 The impetus for this market restructuring is the Investors Committee chaired by Mr. Crawford. It is important to note that all of the members of the Investors Committee, which comprise 17 financial and investment institutions (see Schedule B, attached), are themselves Noteholders with no other involvement. Three of the members of that Committee act as participants in other capacities.

44 The Initial Order, which no party has appealed or sought to vary or set aside, accepts for the purpose of placing before all Noteholders the revised Plan that is currently before the Court.

45 Those parties who now seek to exclude only some of the Release portions of the Plan do not take issue with the legal or practical basis for the goal of the Plan. Indeed, the statement in the Information to Noteholders, which states that

> 29. ... as of August 31, 2007, of the total amount of Canadian ABCP outstanding of approximately $116.8 billion (excluding medium-term and floating rate notes), approximately $83.8 billion was issued by Canadian Schedule I bank-administered Conduits and approximately $33 billion was issued by non-bank administered conduits)[1]

is unchallenged.

46 The further description of the ABCP market is also not questioned:

> 29. ABCP programs have been used to fund the acquisition of long-term assets, such as mortgages and auto loans. Even when funding short-term assets such as trade receivables, ABCP issuers still face the inherent timing mismatch between cash generated by the underlying assets and the cash needed to repay maturing ABCP. Maturing ABCP is typically repaid with the proceeds of newly issued ABCP, a process commonly referred to as "rolling". Because ABCP is a highly rated commercial obligation with a long history of market acceptance, market participants in Canada formed the view that, absent a "general market disruption", ABCP would readily be saleable without the need for extraordinary funding measures. However, to protect investors in case of a market disruption, ABCP programs typically have provided liquidity back-up facilities, usually in amounts that correspond to the amount of the ABCP outstanding. In the event that an ABCP issuer is unable to issue new ABCP, it may be able to draw down on the liquidity facility to ensure that proceeds are available to repay any maturing ABCP. As discussed below, there have been important distinctions between different kinds of liquidity agreements as to the nature and scope of drawing conditions which give rise to an obligation of a liquidity provider to fund[2]

47 The activities of the Investors Committee, most of whom are themselves Noteholders without other involvement, have been lauded as innovative, pioneering and essential to the success of the Plan. In my view, it is entirely inappropriate to classify the vast majority of the Investors Committee, and indeed other participants who were not directly engaged in the sale of Notes, as third parties.

48 Given the nature of the ABCP market and all of its participants, it is more appropriate to consider all Noteholders as claimants and the object of the Plan to restore liquidity to the assets being the Notes themselves. The restoration of the liquidity of the market necessitates the participation (including more tangible contribution by many) of all Noteholders.

49 In these circumstances, it is unduly technical to classify the Issuer Trustees as debtors and the claims of Noteholders as between themselves and others as being those of third party creditors, although I recognize that the restructuring structure of the CCAA requires the corporations as the vehicles for restructuring.

50 The insolvency is of the ABCP market itself, the restructuring is that of the market for such paper -- restructuring that involves the commitment and participation of all parties. The Latin words *sui generis* are used to mean something that is "one off" or "unique." That is certainly the case with this Plan.

51 The Plan, including all of its constituent parts, has been overwhelmingly accepted by Noteholders no matter how they are classified. In the sense of their involvement I do not think it appropriate to label any of the participants as Third Parties. Indeed, as this matter has progressed, additions to the supporter side have included for the proposed releases the members of the Ad Hoc Investors' Committee. The Ad Hoc group had initially opposed the release provisions. The Committee members account for some two billion dollars' worth of Notes.

52 It is more appropriate to consider all participants part of the market for the restructuring of ABCP and therefore not merely third parties to those Noteholders who may wish to sue some or all of them.

53 The benefit of the restructuring is only available to the debtor corporations with the input, contribution and direct assistance of the Applicant Noteholders and those associated with them who similarly contribute. Restructuring of the ABCP market cannot take place without restructuring of the Notes themselves. Restructuring of the Notes cannot take place without the input and capital to the insolvent corporations that replace the trusts.

54 A hearing was held on May 12 and 13 to hear the objections of various Noteholders to approval of the Plan insofar as it provided for comprehensive releases.

55 On May 16, 2008, by way of endorsement the issue of scope of the proposed releases was addressed. The following paragraphs from the endorsement capsulize the adjournment that was granted on the issue of releases:

> [10] I am not satisfied that the release proposed as part of the Plan, which is broad enough to encompass release from fraud, is in the circumstances of this case at this time properly authorized by the CCAA, or is necessarily fair and reasonable. I simply do not have sufficient facts at this time on

which to reach a conclusion one way or another.

[11] I have also reached the conclusion that in the circumstances of this Plan, at this time, it may well be appropriate to approve releases that would circumscribe claims for negligence. I recognize the different legal positions but am satisfied that this Plan will not proceed unless negligence claims are released.

56 The endorsement went on to elaborate on the particular concerns that I had with releases sought by the Applicants that could in effect exonerate fraud. As well, concern was expressed that the Plan might unduly bring hardship to some Noteholders over others.

57 I am satisfied that based on Mr. Crawford's affidavit and the statements commencing at p. 126 of the Information to Noteholders, a compelling case for the need for comprehensive releases, with the exception of certain fraud claims, has been made out.

29. The Released Parties have made comprehensive releases a condition of their participation in the Plan or as parties to the Approved Agreements. Each Released Party is making a necessary contribution to the Plan without which the Plan cannot be implemented. The Asset Providers, in particular, have agreed to amend certain of the existing contracts and/or enter into new contracts that, among other things, will restructure the trigger covenants, thereby increasing their risk of loss and decreasing the risk of losses being borne by Noteholders. In addition, the Asset Providers are making further contributions that materially improve the position of Noteholders generally, including through forbearing from making collateral calls since August 15, 2007, participating in the MAV2 Margin Funding Facility at pricing favourable to the Noteholders, accepting additional collateral at par with respect to the Traditional Assets and disclosing confidential information, none of which they are contractually obligated to do. The ABCP Sponsors have also released confidential information, co-operated with the Investors Committee and its advisors in the development of the Plan, released their claims in respect of certain future fees that would accrue to them in respect of the assets and are assisting in the transition of administration services to the Asset Administrator, should the Plan be implemented. The Original Issuer Trustees, the Issuer Trustees, the Existing Note Indenture Trustees and the Rating Agency have assisted in the restructuring process as needed and have co-operated with the Investors Committee in facilitating an essential aspect of the court proceedings required to complete the restructuring of the ABCP Conduits through the replacement of the Original Issuer Trustees where required.

29. In many instances, a party had a number of relationships in different capacities with numerous trades or programs of an ABCP Conduit, rendering it difficult or impracticable to identify and/or quantify any individual Released Party's contribution. Certain of the Released Parties may have contributed more to the Plan than others. However, in order for the releases to be comprehensive, the

> Released Parties (including those Released Parties without which no restructuring could occur) require that all Released Parties be included so that one Person who is not released by the Noteholders is unable to make a claim-over for contribution from a Released Party and thereby defeat the effectiveness of the releases. Certain entities represented on the Investors Committee have also participated in the Third-Party ABCP market in a variety of capacities other than as Noteholders and, accordingly, are also expected to benefit from these releases.

The evidence is unchallenged.

58 The questions raised by moving parties are (a) does the Court have jurisdiction to approve a Plan under the CCAA that provides for the releases in question?; and if so, (b) is it fair and reasonable that certain identified dealers and others be released?

59 I am also satisfied that those parties and institutions who were involved in the ABCP market directly at issue and those additional parties who have agreed solely to assist in the restructuring have valid and legitimate reasons for seeking such releases. To exempt some Noteholders from release provisions not only leads to the failure of the Plan, it does likely result in many Noteholders having to pursue fraud or negligence claims to obtain any redress, since the value of the assets underlying the Notes may, after first security interests be negligible.

Restructuring under the CCAA

60 This Application has brought into sharp focus the purpose and scope of the CCAA. It has been accepted for the last 15 years that the issue of releases beyond directors of insolvent corporations dates from the decision in *Canadian Airlines Corp. (Re)*,[3] where Paperny J. said:

> [87] Prior to 1997, the CCAA did not provide for compromises of claims against anyone other than the petitioning company. In 1997, section 5.1 was added to the CCAA. Section 5.1 states:

> 5.1 (1) A compromise or arrangement made in respect of a debtor company may include in its terms provision for the compromise of claims against directors of the company that arose before the commencement of proceedings under this Act and relate to the obligations of the company where the directors are by law liable in their capacity as directors for the payment of such obligations.

> 22. A provision for the compromise of claims against directors may not include claims that:

> 23. relate to contractual rights of one or more creditors; or

24. are based on allegations of misrepresentations made by directors to creditors or of wrongful or oppressive conduct by directors.

25. The Court may declare that a claim against directors shall not be compromised if it is satisfied that the compromise would not be fair and reasonable in the circumstances.

61 The following paragraphs from that decision are reproduced at some length, since, in the submission principally of Mr. Woods, the releases represent an illegal or improper extension of the wording of the CCAA. Mr. Woods takes issue with the reasoning in the *Canadian Airlines* decision, which has been widely referred to in many cases since. Mme Justice Paperny continued:

> [88] Resurgence argued that the form of release does not comply with section 5.1 of the CCAA insofar as it applies to individuals beyond directors and to a broad spectrum of claims beyond obligations of the Petitioners for which their directors are "by law liable". Resurgence submitted that the addition of section 5.1 to the CCAA constituted an exception to a long standing principle and urged the court to therefore interpret s. 5.1 cautiously, if not narrowly.
>
> 29. ...
>
> [92] While it is true that section 5.2 of the CCAA does not authorize a release of claims against third parties other than directors, it does not prohibit such releases either. The amended terms of the release will not prevent claims from which the CCAA expressly prohibits release. Aside from the complaints of Resurgence, which by their own submissions are addressed in the amendment I have directed, and the complaints of JHHD Aircraft Leasing No. 1 and No. 2, which would also be addressed in the amendment, the terms of the release have been accepted by the requisite majority of creditors and I am loathe to further disturb the terms of the Plan, with one exception. [Emphasis added.]
>
> [93] Amex Bank of Canada submitted that the form of release appeared overly broad and might compromise unaffected claims of affected creditors. For further clarification, Amex Bank of Canada's potential claim for defamation is unaffected by the Plan and I am prepared to order Section 6.2(2)(ii) be amended to reflect this specific exception.
>
> [94] In determining whether to sanction a plan of arrangement under the

CCAA, the court is guided by two fundamental concepts: "fairness" and "reasonableness". While these concepts are always at the heart of the court's exercise of its discretion, their meanings are necessarily shaped by the unique circumstances of each case, within the context of the Act and accordingly can be difficult to distill and challenging to apply. Blair J. described these concepts in *Olympia and York Dev. Ltd. v. Royal Trust Co.*[4] at page 9:

> 26. "Fairness" and "reasonableness" are, in my opinion, the two keynote concepts underscoring the philosophy and workings of the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act. Fairness is the quintessential expression of the court's equitable jurisdiction -- although the jurisdiction is statutory, the broad discretionary powers given to the judiciary by the legislation which make its exercise an exercise in equity -- and "reasonableness" is what lends objectivity to the process.

[95] The legislation, while conferring broad discretion on the court, offers little guidance. However, the court is assisted in the exercise of its discretion by the purpose of the CCAA: to facilitate the reorganization of a debtor company for the benefit of the company, its creditors, shareholders, employees and, in many instances, a much broader constituency of affected persons. Parliament has recognized that reorganization, if commercially feasible, is in most cases preferable, economically and socially, to liquidation: *Norcen Energy Resources Ltd.* v. *Oakwood Petroleums Ltd.*, [1989] 2 W.W.R. 566 at 574 (Alta.Q.B.); *Northland Properties Ltd.* v. *Excelsior Life Insurance Co. of Canada*, [1989] 3 W.W.R. 363 at 368 (B.C.C.A.).

[96] The sanction of the court of a creditor-approved plan is not to be considered as a rubber stamp process. Although the majority vote that brings the plan to a sanction hearing plays a significant role in the court's assessment, the court will consider other matters as are appropriate in light of its discretion. In the unique circumstances of this case, it is appropriate to consider a number of additional matters:

> 26. a. The composition of the unsecured vote;
>
> 27. What creditors would receive on liquidation or bankruptcy as compared to the Plan;
> 1. Alternatives available to the Plan and bankruptcy;

26. d. Oppression;

26. e. Unfairness to Shareholders of CAC; and

26. f. The public interest.

[97] As noted above, an important measure of whether a plan is fair and reasonable is the parties' approval and the degree to which it has been given. Creditor support creates an inference that the plan is fair and reasonable because the assenting creditors believe that their interests are treated equitably under the plan. Moreover, it creates an inference that the arrangement is economically feasible and therefore reasonable because the creditors are in a better position then the courts to gauge business risk. As stated by Blair J. at page 11 of *Olympia & York Developments Ltd., supra:*

26. As other courts have done, I observe that it is not my function to second guess the business people with respect to the "business" aspect of the Plan or descending into the negotiating arena or substituting my own view of what is a fair and reasonable compromise or arrangement for that of the business judgment of the participants. The parties themselves know best what is in their interests in those areas.

62 The liberal interpretation to be given to the CCAA was and has been accepted in Ontario. In *Canadian Red Cross Society (Re)*[5], Blair J. (as he then was) has been referred to with approval in later cases:

[45] It is very common in CCAA restructurings for the Court to approve the sale and disposition of assets during the process and before the Plan if formally tendered and voted upon. There are many examples where this had occurred, the recent Eaton's restructuring being only one of them. The CCAA is designed to be a flexible instrument, and it is that very flexibility which gives it its efficacy. As Farley J said in *Dylex Ltd.*, [1995] O.J. No. 595, supra (p. 111), "the history of CCAA law has been an evolution of judicial interpretation". It is not infrequently that judges are told, by those opposing a particular initiative at a particular time, that if they make a particular order that is requested it will be the first time in Canadian jurisprudence (sometimes in global jurisprudence, depending upon the level of the rhetoric) that such an order has made! Nonetheless, the orders are made, if the circumstances are appropriate and the orders can be made within the framework and in the spirit of the CCAA legislation. Mr. Justice Farley has well summarized this approach in the following passage from his decision in *Lehndorff General Partner Ltd., Re* (1993), 17 C.B.R. (3d)

24 (Ont. Gen. Div. [Commercial List]), at p. 31, which I adopt:

> 26. The CCAA is intended to facilitate compromises and arrangements between companies and their creditors as an alternative to bankruptcy and, as such, is remedial legislation entitled to a liberal interpretation. It seems to me that the purpose of the statute is to enable insolvent companies to carry on business in the ordinary course *or otherwise deal with their assets* so as to enable plan of compromise or arrangement to be prepared, filed and considered by their creditors for the proposed compromise or arrangement which will be to the benefit of both the company and its creditors. See the preamble to and sections 4,5,7,8 and 11 of the CCAA (a lengthy list of authorities cited here is omitted).
>
> 26. The CCAA is intended to provide a structured environment for the negotiation of compromises between a debtor company and its creditors for the benefit of both. Where a debtor company realistically plans to continue operating *or to otherwise deal with its assets* but it requires the protection of the court in order to do so and it is otherwise too early for the court to determine whether the debtor company will succeed, relief should be granted under the CCAA (citations omitted)

[Emphasis added]

63 In a 2006 decision in *Muscletech Research and Development Inc. (Re)*[6], which adopted the *Canadian Airlines* test, Ground J. said:

> [7] With respect to the relief sought relating to Claims against Third Parties, the position of the Objecting Claimants appears to be that this court lacks jurisdiction to make any order affecting claims against third parties who are not applicants in a CCAA proceeding. I do not agree. In the case at bar, the whole plan of compromise which is being funded by Third Parties will not proceed unless the plan provides for a resolution of all claims against the Applicants and Third Parties arising out of "the development, advertising and marketing, and sale of health supplements, weight loss and sports nutrition or other products by the Applicants or any of them" as part of a global resolution of the litigation commenced in the United States. In his Endorsement of January 18, 2006, Farley J. stated:
>
> > 26. "the Product Liability system vis-à-vis the Non-Applicants appears to be in essence derivative of claims against the Applicants and it would neither be logical nor practical/functional to have that Product Liability litigation not be dealt with on an all encompassing basis."

64 This decision is also said to be beyond the Court's jurisdiction to follow.

65 In a later decision[7] in the same matter, Ground J. said in 2007:

> [18] It has been held that in determining whether to sanction a plan, the court must exercise its equitable jurisdiction and consider the prejudice to the various parties that would flow from granting or refusing to grant approval of the plan and must consider alternatives available to the Applicants if the plan is not approved. An important factor to be considered by the court in determining whether the plan is fair and reasonable is the degree of approval given to the plan by the creditors. It has also been held that, in determining whether to approve the plan, a court should not second-guess the business aspects of the plan or substitute its views for that of the stakeholders who have approved the plan.
>
> [19] In the case at bar, all of such considerations, in my view must lead to the conclusion that the Plan is fair and reasonable. On the evidence before this court, the Applicants have no assets and no funds with which to fund a distribution to creditors. Without the Contributed Funds there would be no distribution made and no Plan to be sanctioned by this court. Without the Contributed Funds, the only alternative for the Applicants is bankruptcy and it is clear from the evidence before this court that the unsecured creditors would receive nothing in the event of bankruptcy.
>
> [20] A unique feature of this Plan is the Releases provided under the Plan to Third Parties in respect of claims against them in any way related to "the research, development, manufacture, marketing, sale, distribution, application, advertising, supply, production, use or ingestion of products sold, developed or distributed by or on behalf of" the Applicants (see Article 9.1 of the Plan). It is self-evident, and the Subject Parties have confirmed before this court, that the Contributed Funds would not be established unless such Third Party Releases are provided and accordingly, in my view it is fair and reasonable to provide such Third Party releases in order to establish a fund to provide for distributions to creditors of the Applicants. With respect to support of the Plan, in addition to unanimous approval of the Plan by the creditors represented at meetings of creditors, several other stakeholder groups support the sanctioning of the Plan, including Iovate Health Sciences Inc. and its subsidiaries (excluding the Applicants) (collectively, the "Iovate Companies"), the Ad Hoc Committee of MuscleTech Tort Claimants, GN Oldco, Inc. f/k/a General Nutrition Corporation, Zurich American Insurance Company, Zurich Insurance Company, HVL, Inc. and XL Insurance America Inc. It is particularly significant that the Monitor supports the sanctioning of the Plan.

> [21] With respect to balancing prejudices, if the Plan is not sanctioned, in addition to the obvious prejudice to the creditors who would receive nothing by way of distribution in respect of their claims, other stakeholders and Third Parties would continue to be mired in extensive, expensive and in some cases conflicting litigation in the United States with no predictable outcome.

66 I recognize that in *Muscletech*, as in other cases such as *Vicwest Corp. (Re)*,[8] there has been no direct opposition to the releases in those cases. The concept that has been accepted is that the Court does have jurisdiction, taking into account the nature and purpose of the CCAA, to sanction release of third parties where the factual circumstances are deemed appropriate for the success of a Plan.[9]

67 The moving parties rely on the decision of the Ontario Court of Appeal in *NBD Bank, Canada v. Dofasco Inc.*[10] for the proposition that compromise of claims in negligence against those associated with a debtor corporation within a CCAA context is not permitted.

68 The claim in that case was by NBD as a creditor of Algoma Steel, then under CCAA protection against its parent Dofasco and an officer of both Algoma and Dofasco. The claim was for negligent misrepresentation by which NBD was induced to advance funds to Algoma shortly before the CCAA filing.

69 In the approved CCAA order only the debtor Algoma was released. The Court of Appeal held that the benefit of the release did not extend to officers of Algoma or to the parent corporation Dofasco or its officers.

70 Rosenberg J.A. writing for the Court said:

> [51] Algoma commenced the process under the CCAA on February 18, 1991. The process was a lengthy one and the Plan of Arrangement was approved by Farley J. in April 1992. The Plan had previously been accepted by the overwhelming majority of creditors and others with an interest in Algoma. The Plan of Arrangement included the following term:
>
> > 26. 6.03 Releases
> >
> > 26. From and after the Effective Date, each Creditor and Shareholder of Algoma prior to the Effective Date (other than Dofasco) will be deemed to forever release Algoma from any and all suits, claims and causes of action that it may have had against Algoma or its directors, officers, employees and advisors. [Emphasis added.]
>
> 29. ...

> [54] In fact, to refuse on policy grounds to impose liability on an officer of the corporation for negligent misrepresentation would contradict the policy of Parliament as demonstrated in recent amendments to the CCAA and the Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3. Those Acts now contemplate that an arrangement or proposal may include a term for compromise of certain types of claims against directors of the company except claims that "are based on allegations of misrepresentations made by directors". L. W. Houlden and C. H. Morawetz, the editors of The 2000 Annotated Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act (Toronto: Carswell, 1999) at p. 192 are of the view that the policy behind the provision is to encourage directors of an insolvent corporation to remain in office so that the affairs of the corporation can be reorganized. I can see no similar policy interest in barring an action against an officer of the company who, prior to the insolvency, has misrepresented the financial affairs of the corporation to its creditors. It may be necessary to permit the compromise of claims against the debtor corporation, otherwise it may not be possible to successfully reorganize the corporation. The same considerations do not apply to individual officers. Rather, it would seem to me that it would be contrary to good policy to immunize officers from the consequences of their negligent statements which might otherwise be made in anticipation of being forgiven under a subsequent corporate proposal or arrangement. [Reference omitted]

71 In my view, there is little factual similarity in *NBD* to the facts now before the Court. In this case, I am not aware of any claims sought to be advanced against directors of Issuer Trustees. The release of Algoma in the *NBD* case did not on its face extend to Dofasco, the third party. Accordingly, I do not find the decision helpful to the issue now before the Court. The moving parties also rely on decisions involving another steel company, Stelco, in support of the proposition that a CCAA Plan cannot be used to compromise claims as between creditors of the debtor company.

72 In *Stelco Inc. (Re)*,[11] Farley J., dealing with classification, said in November 2005:

> [7] The CCAA is styled as "An act to facilitate compromises and arrangements between companies and their creditors" and its short title is: *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*. Ss. 4, 5 and 6 talk of compromises or arrangements between a company and its creditors. There is no mention of this extending by statute to encompass a change of relationship among the creditors vis-à-vis the creditors themselves and not directly involving the company. See *Pacific Coastal Airlines Ltd. v. Air Canada*, [2001] B.C.J. No. 2580 (S.C.) at paras. 24-25; *Royal Bank of Canada v. Gentra Canada Investments Inc.*, [2000] O.J. No. 315 (S.C.J.) at para. 41, appeal dismissed [2001] O.J. No. 2344 (C.A.); *Re 843504 Alberta Ltd.*, [2003] A.J. No. 1549 (Q.B.) at para. 13; *Re Royal Oak Mines Inc.*, [1999] O.J. No. 709 (Gen.

Div.) at para. 24; *Re Royal Oak Mines Inc.*, [1999] O.J. No. 864 (Gen. Div.) at para. 1.

73 The Ontario Court of Appeal dismissed the appeal from that decision.[12] Blair J.A., quoting Paperny J. in *Re Canadian Airlines Corp., supra*, said:

> [23] In *Re Canadian Airlines Corp.* (2000), 19 C.B.R. (4th) 12 (Alta. Q.B.), Paperny J. nonetheless extracted a number of principles to be considered by the courts in dealing with the commonality of interest test. At para. 31 she said:
>
> > 26. In summary, the cases establish the following principles applicable to assessing commonality of interest:
> >
> > 2. Commonality of interest should be viewed based on the non-fragmentation test, not on an identity of interest test;
> > 3. The interests to be considered are the legal interests that a creditor holds qua creditor in relationship to the debtor company prior to and under the plan as well as on liquidation.
> > 12. The commonality of interests are to be viewed purposively, bearing in mind the object of the C.C.C.A., namely to facilitate reorganizations if possible.
> > 13. In placing a broad and purposive interpretation on the C.C.C.A., the court should be careful to resist classification approaches that would potentially jeopardize viable plans.
> > 14. Absent bad faith, the motivations of creditors to approve or disapprove [of the Plan] are irrelevant.
> > 17. The requirement of creditors being able to consult together means being able to assess their legal entitlement *as creditors* before or after the plan in a similar manner.
>
> [24] In developing this summary of principles, Paperny J. considered a number of authorities from across Canada, including the following: *Sklar-Peppler Furniture Corp. v. Bank of Nova Scotia* (1991), 86 D.L.R. (4th) 621 (Ont. Gen. Div.); *Norcen Energy Resources Ltd. v. Oakwood Petroleums Ltd.* (1988), 72 C.B.R. (N.S.) 20 (Alta. Q.B.); *Re Fairview Industries Ltd.* (1991), 11 C.B.R. (3d) 71 (N.S.T.D.); *Re Woodward's Ltd.* 1993 CanLII 870 (BC S.C.), (1993), 84 B.C.L.R. (2d) 206 (B.C.S.C.); *Re Northland Properties Ltd.* (1988), 73 C.B.R. (N.S.) 166 (B.C.S.C.); *Northland Properties Ltd. v. Excelsior Life Insurance Co. of Canada* (1989), 73 C.B.R. (N.S.) 195 (B.C.C.A.); *Re NsC Diesel Power Inc.* (1990), 79 C.B.R. (N.S.) 1 (N.S.T.D.); *Savage v. Amoco Acquisition Co.* (1988), 68 C.B.R.

(N.S.) 154, (*sub nom. Amoco Acquisition Co. v. Savage*) (Alta. C.A.); *Re Wellington Building Corp.* (1934), 16 C.B.R. 48 (Ont. H.C.J.). Her summarized principles were cited by the Alberta Court of Appeal, apparently with approval, in a subsequent *Canadian Airlines* decision: *Re Canadian Airlines Corp.* 2000 ABCA 149 (CanLII), (2000), 19 C.B.R. (4th) 33 (Alta. C.A.) at para. 27.

29. ...

[32] First, as the supervising judge noted, the CCAA itself is more compendiously styled "An act to facilitate compromises and arrangements between companies and their creditors". There is no mention of dealing with issues that would change the nature of the relationships as between the creditors themselves. As Tysoe J. noted in *Pacific Coastal Airlines Ltd. v. Air Canada* [2001] B.C.J. No. 2580 (B.C.S.C.) at para. 24 (after referring to the full style of the legislation):

> 26. [The purpose of the CCAA proceeding] is not to deal with disputes between a creditor of a company and a third party, even if the company was also involved in the subject matter of the dispute. While issues between the debtor company and non-creditors are sometimes dealt with in CCAA proceedings, it is not a proper use of a CCAA proceeding to determine disputes between parties other than the debtor company.

[33] In this particular case, the supervising judge was very careful to say that nothing in his reasons should be taken to determine or affect the relationship between the Subordinate Debenture Holders and the Senior Debt Holders.

[34] Secondly, it has long been recognized that creditors should be classified in accordance with their contract rights, that is, according to their respective interests in the debtor company: see Stanley E. Edwards, "Reorganizations Under the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act" (1947) 25 Can. Bar. Rev. 587, at p. 602.

[35] Finally, to hold the classification and voting process hostage to the vagaries of a potentially infinite variety of disputes as between already disgruntled creditors who have been caught in the maelstrom of a CCAA

> restructuring, runs the risk of hobbling that process unduly. It could lead to the very type of fragmentation and multiplicity of discrete classes or sub-classes of classes that judges and legal writers have warned might well defeat the purpose of the Act: see Stanley Edwards, "Reorganizations under the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act", *supra*; Ronald N. Robertson Q.C., "Legal Problems on Reorganization of Major Financial and Commercial Debtors", Canadian Bar Association -- Ontario Continuing Legal Education, 5th April 1983 at 19-21; *Norcen Energy Resources Ltd. v. Oakwood Petroleums Ltd., supra*, at para. 27; *Northland Properties Ltd. v. Excelsior Life Insurance Co. of Canada, supra; Sklar-Peppler, supra; Re Woodwards Ltd., supra.*
>
> [36] In the end, it is important to remember that classification of creditors, like most other things pertaining to the CCAA, must be crafted with the underlying purpose of the CCAA in mind, namely facilitation of the reorganization of an insolvent company through the negotiation and approval of a plan of compromise or arrangement between the debtor company and its creditors, so that the debtor company can continue to carry on its business to the benefit of all concerned. As Paperny J. noted in *Re Canadian Airlines*, "the Court should be careful to resist classification approaches that would potentially jeopardize viable Plans."

74 In 2007, in *Stelco Inc. (Re)*[13], the Ontario Court of Appeal dismissed a further appeal and held:

> [44] We note that this approach of delaying the resolution of inter-creditor disputes is not inconsistent with the scheme of the *CCAA*. In a ruling made on November 10, 2005, in the proceedings relating to Stelco reported at 15 C.B.R. (5th) 297, Farley J. expressed this point (at para. 7) as follows:
>
> > 26. The *CCAA* is styled as "An Act to facilitate compromises and arrangements between companies and their creditors" and its short title is: *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*. Ss. 4, 5 and 6 talk of compromises or arrangements between a company and its creditors. There is no mention of this extending by statute to encompass a change of relationship among the creditors *vis-à-vis* the creditors themselves and not directly involving the company.
>
> [45] Thus, we agree with the motion judge's interpretation of s. 6.01(2). The result of this interpretation is that the Plan extinguished the provisions of the Note Indenture respecting the rights and obligations as between Stelco and the Noteholders on the Effective Date. However, the Turnover

> Provisions, which relate only to the rights and obligations between the Senior Debt Holders and the Noteholders, were intended to continue to operate.

75 I have quoted from the above decisions at length since they support rather than detract from the basic principle that in my view is operative in this instance.

76 I do not consider that the Plan in this case involves a change in relationship among creditors "that does not directly involve the Company." Those who support the Plan and are to be released are "directly involved in the Company" in the sense that many are foregoing immediate rights to assets and are providing real and tangible input for the preservation and enhancement of the Notes. It would be unduly restrictive to suggest that the moving parties' claims against released parties do not involve the Company, since the claims are directly related to the value of the Notes. The value of the Notes is in this case the value of the Company.

77 This Plan, as it deals with releases, doesn't change the relationship of the creditors apart from involving the Company and its Notes. The only contract between creditors in this case relates directly to the Notes.

U.S. Law

78 Issue was taken by some counsel for parties opposing the Plan with the comments of Justice Ground in *Muscletech* [2007][14] at paragraph 26, to the effect that third party creditor releases have been recognized under United States bankruptcy law. I accept the comment of Mr. Woods that the U.S. provisions involve a different statute with different language and therefore different considerations.

79 That does not mean that the U.S. law is to be completely ignored. It is instructive to consideration of the release issue under the CCAA to know that there has been a principled debate within judicial circles in the United States on the issue of releases in a bankruptcy proceeding of those who are not themselves directly parties in bankruptcy.

80 A very comprehensive article authored by Joshua M. Silverstein of Emory University School of Law in 2006, 23 Bank. Dev. J. 13, outlines both the line of U.S. decisions that hold that bankruptcy courts may not use their general equitable powers to modify non-bankruptcy rights, and those that hold that non-bankruptcy law is not an absolute bar to the exercise of equitable powers, particularly with respect to third party releases.

81 The author concludes at paragraph 137 that a decision of the Supreme Court of the United States in *United States v. Energy Resources* 495 US545 (1990) offers crucial support for the pro-release position.

82 I do not take any of the statements to referencing U.S. law on this topic as being directly applicable to the case now before this Court, except to say that in resolving a very legitimate debate, it is appropriate to do so in a purposive way but also very much within a case-specific fact-contextual approach, which seems to be supported by the United States Supreme Court decision above.

***Steinberg* Decision**

83 Against the authorities referred to above, those opposed to the Plan releases rely on the June 16, 1993 decision of the Quebec Court of Appeal in *Michaud v. Steinberg Inc.*[15]

84 Mr. Woods for some of the moving parties urges that the decision, which he asserts makes third party releases illegal, is still good law and binding on this Court, since no other Court of Appeal in Canada has directly considered or derogated from the result. (It appears that the decision has not been reported in English, which may explain some of the absence of comment.)

85 The Applicants not surprisingly take an opposite view. Counsel submits that undoubtedly in direct response to the *Steinberg* decision, Parliament added s. 5.1 (see above paragraph [60]) thereby opening the door for the analysis that has followed with the decisions of *Canadian Airlines, Muscletech* and others. In other words, it is urged the caselaw that has developed in the 15 years since *Steinberg* now provide a basis for recognition of third party releases in appropriate circumstances.

86 The *Steinberg* decision dealt directly with releases proposed for acts of directors. The decision appears to have focused on the nature of the contract created and binding between creditors and the company when the plan is approved. I accept that the effect of a Court-approved CCAA Plan is to impose a contract on creditors.

87 Reliance is placed on the decision of Deschamps J.A. (as she then was) at the following paragraphs of the *Steinberg* decision:

> [54] Even if one can understand the extreme pressure weighing on the creditors and the respondent at the time of the sanctioning, a plan of arrangement is not the appropriate forum to settle disputes other than the claims that are the subject of the arrangement. In other words, one cannot, under the pretext of an absence of formal directives in the Act, transform an arrangement into a potpourri.
>
> [57] If the arrangement is imposed on the dissenting creditors, it means that the rules of civil law founded on consent are set aside, at least with respect to them. One cannot impose on creditors, against their will, consequences that are attached to the rules of contracts that are freely agreed to, like releases and other notions to which clauses 5.3 and 12.6 refer. Consensus corresponds to a reality quite different from that of the majorities provided for in section 6 of the Act and cannot be attributed to dissenting creditors.
>
> [59] Under the Act, the sanctioning judgment is required for the arrangement to bind all the creditors, including those who do not consent to it. The sanctioning cannot have as a consequence to extend the effect of the Act. As the clauses in the arrangement founded on the rules of the Civil Code are foreign to the Act, the sanctioning cannot have any effect on them.

> [68] The Act offers the respondent a way to arrive at a compromise with its creditors It does not go so far as to offer an umbrella to all the persons within its orbit by permitting them to shelter themselves from any recourse.
>
> [74] If an arrangement is imposed on a creditor that prevents him from recovering part of his claim by the effect of the Act, he does not necessarily lose the benefit of other statutes that he may wish to invoke. In this sense, if the Civil Code provides a recourse in civil liability against the directors or officers, this right of the creditor cannot be wiped out, against his will, by the inclusion of a release in an arrangement.

88 If it were necessary to do so, I would accept the position of the Applicants that the history of judicial interpretation of the CCAA at both the appellate and trial levels in Canada, along with the change to s. 5.1, leaves the decision in *Steinberg* applicable to a prior era only.

89 I do not think it necessary to go that far, however. One must remember that *Steinberg* dealt with release of claims against directors. As Mme. Justice Deschamps said at paragraph 54, "[A] plan of arrangement is not the appropriate forum to settle disputes other than the claims that are the subject of the arrangement."

90 In this case, all the Noteholders have a common claim, namely to maximize the value obtainable under their notes. The anticipated increase in the value of the notes is directly affected by the risk and contribution that will be made by asset and liquidity providers.

91 In my view, depriving all Noteholders from achieving enhanced value of their notes to permit a few to pursue negligence claims that do not affect note value is quite a different set of circumstances from what was before the Court in *Steinberg.* Different in kind and quality.

92 The sponsoring parties have accepted the policy concern that exempting serious claims such as some frauds could not be regarded as fair and reasonable within the context of the spirit and purpose of the CCAA.

93 The sponsoring parties have worked diligently to respond to that concern and have developed an exemption to the release that in my view fairly balances the rights of Noteholders with serious claims, with the risk to the Plan as a whole.

Statutory Interpretation of the CCAA

94 Reference was made during argument by counsel to some of the moving parties to rules of statutory interpretation that would suggest that the Court should not go beyond the plain and ordinary words used in the statute.

95 Various of the authorities referred to above emphasize the remedial nature of the legislation, which leaves to the greatest extent possible the stakeholders of the debtor corporation to decide what Plan will or will not be accepted with the scope of the statute.

96 The nature and extent of judicial interpretation and innovation in insolvency matters has been the subject of recent academic and judicial comment.

97 Most recently, Madam Justice Georgina R. Jackson and Dr. Janis Sarra in "Selecting the Judicial Tool to get the Job Done: An Examination of Statutory Interpretation, Discretionary Power and Inherent Jurisdiction in Insolvency Matters,"[16] wrote:

> 29. The paper advances the thesis that in addressing the problem of under-inclusive or skeletal legislation, there is a hierarchy or appropriate order of utilization of judicial tools. First, the courts should engage in statutory interpretation to determine the limits of authority, adopting a broad, liberal and purposive interpretation that may reveal the authority. We suggest that it is important that courts first interpret the statute before them and exercise their authority pursuant to the statute, before reaching for other tools in the judicial tool box. Examination of the statutory language and framework of the legislation may reveal a discretion, and statutory interpretation may determine the extent of the discretion or statutory interpretation may reveal a gap. The common law may permit the gap to be filled; if it does, the chambers judge still has a discretion as to whether he or she invokes the authority to fill the gap. The exercise of inherent jurisdiction may fill the gap; if it does, the chambers judge still has a discretion as to whether he or she invokes the authority revealed by the discovery of inherent jurisdiction. This paper considers these issues at some length.[17]
>
> 29. Second, we suggest that inherent jurisdiction is a misnomer for much of what has occurred in decision making under the CCAA. Appeal court judgments in cases such as *Skeena Cellulose Inc.*, [2003] B.C.J. No. 1335, and *Stelco* discussed below, have begun to articulate this view. As part of this observation, we suggest that for the most part, the exercise of the court's authority is frequently, although not exclusively, made on the basis of statutory interpretation.[18]
>
> 29. Third, in the context of commercial law, a driving principle of the courts is that they are on a quest to do what makes sense commercially in the context of what is the fairest and most equitable in the circumstances. The establishment of specialized commercial lists or rosters in jurisdictions such as Ontario, Quebec, British Columbia, Alberta and Saskatchewan are aimed at the same goal, creating an expeditious and efficient forum for the fair resolution of commercial disputes effectively and on a timely basis. Similarly, the standards of review applied by appellate courts, in the context of commercial matters, have regard to the specialized expertise of the court of first instance and demonstrate a commitment to effective processes for the resolution of commercial disputes.[19] [cites omitted]

98 The case now before the Court does not involve confiscation of any rights in Notes themselves; rather the opposite: the opportunity in the business circumstances to maximize the value of the Notes. The authors go on to say at p. 45:

> 29. Iacobucci J., writing for the Court in *Rizzo Shoes*, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27, reaffirmed Driedger's Modern Principle as the best approach to interpretation of the legislation and stated that "statutory interpretation cannot be founded on the wording of the legislation alone". He considered the history of the legislation and the benefit-conferring nature of the legislation and examined the purpose and

object of the Act, the nature of the legislation and the consequences of a contrary finding, which he labeled an absurd result. Iacobucci J. also relied on s. 10 of the *Interpretation Act*, which provides that every Act "shall be deemed to be remedial" and directs that every Act "shall accordingly receive such fair, large and liberal construction and interpretation as will best ensure the attainment of the object of the Act according to its true intent, meaning and spirit". The Court held:

> 58. 23 Although the Court of Appeal looked to the plain meaning of the specific provisions in question in the present case, with respect, I believe that the court did not pay sufficient attention to the scheme of the ESA, its object or the intention of the legislature; nor was the context of the words in issue appropriately recognized. I now turn to a discussion of these issues.
>
> 58. ...
>
> 58. 40 As I see the matter, when the express words of ss. 40 and 40a of the ESA are examined in their entire context, there is ample support for the conclusion that the words "terminated by the employer" must be interpreted to include termination resulting from the bankruptcy of the employer. Using the broad and generous approach to interpretation appropriate for benefits-conferring legislation, I believe that these words can reasonably bear that construction.

29. Thus, in *Rizzo Shoes* we see the Court extending the legislation or making explicit that which was implicit only, as it were, by reference to the Modern Principle, the purpose and object of the Act and the consequences of a contrary result. No reference is made to filling the legislative gap, but rather, the Court is addressing a fact pattern not explicitly contemplated by the legislation and extending the legislation to that fact pattern.

29. Professor Cote also sees the issue of legislative gaps as part of the discussion of "legislative purpose", which finds expression in the codification of the mischief rule by the various Canadian interpretation statutes. The ability to extend the meaning of the provision finds particular expression when one considers the question posed by him: "can the purposive method make up for lacunae in the legislation". He points out, as does Professor Sullivan, that the courts have not provided a definitive answer, but that for him there are two schools of thought. One draws on the "literal rule" which favours judicial restraint, whereas the other, the "mischief rule", "posits correction of the text to make up for lacunae." To temper the extent of the literal rule, Professor Cote states:

> 58. First, the judge is not legislating by adding what is already implicit. The issue is not the judge's power to actually add terms to a statute, but rather whether a particular concept is sufficiently implicit in the words of an

enactment for the judge to allow it to produce effect, and if so, whether there is any principle preventing the judge from making explicit what is already implicit. Parliament is required to be particularly explicit with some types of legislation such as expropriation statutes, for example.

58. Second, the Literal Rule suggests that as soon as the courts play any creative role in settling a dispute rather than merely administering the law, they assume the duties of Parliament. But by their very nature, judicial functions have a certain creative component. If the law is silent or unclear, the judge is still required to arrive at a decision. In doing so, he [she] may quite possibly be required to define rules which go beyond the written expression of the statute, but which in no way violate its spirit.

58. In certain situations, the courts may refuse to correct lacunae in legislation. This is not necessarily because of a narrow definition of their role, but rather because general principles of interpretation require the judge, in some areas, to insist on explicit indications of legislative intent. It is common, for example, for judges to refuse to fill in the gaps in a tax statute, a retroactive law, or legislation that severely affects property rights. [Emphasis added. Footnotes omitted.][20]

99 The modern purposive approach is now well established in interpreting CCAA provisions, as the authors note. The phrase more than any other with which issue is taken by the moving parties is that of Paperny J. that s. 5 of the CCAA does not preclude releases other than those specified in s. 5.1.

100 In this analysis, I adopt the purposive language of the authors at pp. 55-56:

29. It may be that with the increased codification in statutes, courts have lost sight of their general jurisdiction where there is a gap in the statutory language. Where there is a highly codified statute, courts may conclude that there is less room to undertake gap-filling. This is accurate insofar as the Parliament or Legislative Assembly has limited or directed the court's general jurisdiction; there is less likely to be a gap to fill. However, as the Ontario Court of Appeal observed in the above quote, the court has unlimited jurisdiction to decide what is necessary to do justice between the parties except where legislators have provided specifically to the contrary.

29. The court's role under the CCAA is primarily supervisory and it makes determinations during the process where the parties are unable to agree, in order to facilitate the negotiation process. Thus the role is both procedural and substantive in making rights determinations within the context of an ongoing negotiation process. The court has held that because of the remedial nature of the legislation, the judiciary will exercise its jurisdiction to give effect to the public policy objectives of the statute where the express language is incomplete. The nature of insolvency is highly dynamic and the complexity of firm financial distress means that legal rules, no matter how codified, have not been fashioned

to meet every contingency. Unlike rights-based litigation where the court is making determinations about rights and remedies for actions that have already occurred, many insolvency proceedings involve the court making determinations in the context of a dynamic, forward moving process that is seeking an outcome to the debtor's financial distress.

29. The exercise of a statutory authority requires the statute to be construed. The plain meaning or textualist approach has given way to a search for the object and goals of the statute and the intentionalist approach. This latter approach makes use of the purposive approach and the mischief rule, including its codification under interpretation statutes that every enactment is deemed remedial, and is to be given such fair, large and liberal construction and interpretation as best ensures the attainment of its objects. This latter approach advocates reading the statute as a whole and being mindful of Driedger's "one principle", that the words of the Act are to be read in their entire context, in their grammatical and ordinary sense harmoniously with the scheme of the Act, the object of the Act, and the intention of Parliament. It is important that courts first interpret the statute before them and exercise their authority pursuant to the statute, before reaching for other tools in the judicial toolbox. Statutory interpretation using the principles articulated above leaves room for gap-filling in the common law provinces and a consideration of purpose in *Quebec* as a manifestation of the judge's overall task of statutory interpretation. Finally, the jurisprudence in relation to statutory interpretation demonstrates the fluidity inherent in the judge's task in seeking the objects of the statute and the intention of the legislature.

101 I accept the hierarchy suggested by the authors, namely statutory interpretation (which in the case of the CCAA has inherent in it "gap filling"), judicial discretion and thirdly inherent jurisdiction.

102 It simply does not make either commercial, business or practical common sense to say a CCAA plan must inevitably fail because one creditor cannot sue another for a claim that is over and above entitlement in the security that is the subject of the restructuring, and which becomes significantly greater than the value of the security (in this case the Notes) that would be available in bankruptcy. In CCAA situations, factual context is everything. Here, if the moving parties are correct, some creditors would recover much more than others on their security.

103 There may well be many situations in which compromise of some tort claims as between creditors is not directly related to success of the Plan and therefore should not be released; that is not the case here.

104 I have been satisfied the Plan cannot succeed without the compromise. In my view, given the purpose of the statute and the fact that this Plan is accepted by all appearing parties in principle, it is a reasonable gap-filling function to compromise certain claims necessary to complete restructuring by the parties. Those contributing to the Plan are directly related to the value of the notes themselves within the Plan.

105 I adopt the authors' conclusion at p. 94:

> 29. On the authors' reading of the commercial jurisprudence, the problem most often for the court to resolve is that the legislation in question is under-inclusive. It is not ambiguous. It simply does not address the application that is before the court, or in some cases, grants the court the authority to make any order it thinks fit. While there can be no magic formula to address this recurring situation, and indeed no one answer, it appears to the authors that practitioners have available a number of tools to accomplish the same end. In determining the right tool, it may be best to consider the judicial task as if in a hierarchy of judicial tools that may be deployed. The first is examination of the statute, commencing with consideration of the precise wording, the legislative history, the object and purposes of the Act, perhaps a consideration of Driedger' s principle of reading the words of the Act in their entire context, in their grammatical and ordinary sense harmoniously with the scheme of the Act, the object of the Act, and the intention of Parliament, and a consideration of the gap-filling power, where applicable. It may very well be that this exercise will reveal that a broad interpretation of the legislation confers the authority on the court to grant the application before it. Only after exhausting this statutory interpretive function should the court consider whether it is appropriate to assert an inherent jurisdiction. Hence, inherent jurisdiction continues to be a valuable tool, but not one that is necessary to utilize in most circumstances.

Fraud Claims

106 I have concluded that claims of fraud do fall into a category distinct from negligence. The concern expressed by the Court in the endorsement of May 16, 2008 resulted in an amendment to the Plan by those supporting it. The Applicants amended the release provisions of the Plan to in effect "carve out" some fraud claims.

107 The concern expressed by those parties opposed to the Plan -- that the fraud exemption from the release was not sufficiently broad -- resulted in a further hearing on the issue on June 3, 2008. Those opposed continue to object to the amended release provisions.

108 The definition of fraud in a corporate context in the common law of Canada starts with the proposition that it must be made (1) knowingly; (2) without belief in its truth; (3) recklessly, careless whether it be true or false.[21]. It is my understanding that while expressed somewhat differently, the above-noted ingredients form the basis of fraud claims in the civil law of Quebec, although there are differences.

109 The more serious nature of a civil fraud allegation, as opposed to a negligence allegation, has an effect on the degree of probability required for the plaintiff to succeed. In *Continental Insurance Co. v. Dalton Cartage Co.*[22], Laskin J. wrote:

> 29. There is necessarily a matter of judgment involved in weighing evidence that goes to the burden of proof, and a trial judge is justified in scrutinizing evidence with greater care if there are serious allegations to be established by the proof that is offered. I put the matter in the words used by Lord Denning in Bater v. Bater, *supra*, at p. 459, as follows:

> 58. It is true that by our law there is a higher standard of proof in criminal cases than in civil cases, but this is subject to the qualification that there is no absolute standard in either case. In criminal cases the charge must be proved beyond reasonable doubt, but there may be degrees of proof within that standard. Many great judges have said that, in proportion as the crime is enormous, so ought the proof to be clear. So also in civil cases. The case may be proved by a preponderance of probability, but there may be degrees of probability within that standard. The degree depends on the subject-matter. A civil court, when considering a charge of fraud, will naturally require a higher degree of probability than that which it would require if considering whether negligence were established. It does not adopt so high a degree as a criminal court, even when it is considering a charge of a criminal nature, but still it does require a degree of probability which is commensurate with the occasion.
>
> 29. I do not regard such an approach as a departure from a standard of proof based on a balance of probabilities nor as supporting a shifting standard. The question in all civil cases is what evidence with what weight that is accorded to it will move the court to conclude that proof on a balance of probabilities has been established.

110 The distinction between civil fraud and negligence was further explained by Finch J.A. in *Kripps v. Touche Ross & Co.*:[23]

> [101] Whether a representation was made negligently or fraudulently, reliance upon that representation is an issue of fact as to the representee's state of mind. There are cases where the representee may be able to give direct evidence as to what, in fact, induced him to act as he did. Where such evidence is available, its weight is a question for the trier of fact. In many cases however, as the authorities point out, it would be reasonable to expect such evidence to be given, and if it were it might well be suspect as self-serving. This is such a case.
>
> [102] The distinction between cases of negligent and fraudulent misrepresentation is that proof of a dishonest or fraudulent frame of mind on the defendant's part is required in actions of deceit. That, too, is an issue of fact and one which may also, of necessity, fall to be resolved by way of inference. There is, however, nothing in that which touches on the issue of the plaintiff's reliance. I can see no reason why the burden of proving reliance by the plaintiff, and the drawing of inferences with respect to the plaintiff's state of mind, should be any different in cases of negligent misrepresentation than it is in cases of fraud.

111 In *Toronto-Dominion Bank v. Leigh Instruments Ltd. (Trustee of)*[24], Winkler J. (as he then was) reviewed the leading common law cases:

> [477] Fraud is the most serious civil tort which can be alleged, and must be both strictly pleaded and strictly proved. The main distinction between the elements of fraudulent misrepresentation and negligent misrepresentation has been touched upon above, namely the dishonest state of mind of the representor. The state of mind was described in the seminal case *Derry v. Peek (1889)*, 14 App. Cas. 337 (H.L.) which held fraud is proved where it is shown that a false representation has been made knowingly, or without belief in its truth, or recklessly, without caring whether it is true or false. The intention to deceive, or reckless disregard for the truth is critical.
>
> [478] Where fraudulent misrepresentation is alleged against a corporation, the intention to deceive must still be strictly proved. Further, in order to attach liability to a corporation for fraud, the fraudulent intent must have been held by an individual person who is either a directing mind of the corporation, or who is acting in the course of their employment through the principle of *respondeat superior* or vicarious liability. In *B.G. Checo v. B.C. Hydro* (1990), 4 C.C.L.T. (2d) 161 at 223 (Aff'd, [1993] 1 S.C.R. 12), Hinkson J.A., writing for the majority, traced the jurisprudence on corporate responsibility in the context of a claim in fraudulent misrepresentation at 222-223:
>
> > 59. Subsequently, in *H.L. Bolton (Engineering) Co. v. T.J Graham & Sons Ltd.*, [1957] 1 Q.B. 159, [1956] 3 All E.R. 624 (C.A.), Denning L.J. said at p. 172:
> >
> > 59. A company may in many ways be likened to a human body. It has a brain and nerve centre which controls what it does. It also has hands which hold the tools and act in accordance with directions from the centre. Some of the people in the company are mere servants and agents who are nothing more than hands to do the work and cannot be said to represent the mind or will. Others are directors and managers who represent the directing mind and will of the company, and control what it does. The state of mind of these managers is the state of mind of the company and is treated by the law as such. So you will find that in cases where the law requires personal fault as a condition of liability in tort, the fault of the manager will be

> the personal fault of the company. That is made clear by Lord Haldane's speech in *Leonard's Carrying Co. Ltd. v. Asiatic Petroleum Co. Ltd.*
>
> 26. It is apparent that the law in Canada dealing with the responsibility of a corporation for the tort of deceit is still evolving. In view of the English decisions and the decision of the Supreme Court of Canada in the *Dredging* case, [1985] 1 S.C.R. 662, supra, it would appear that the concept of vicarious responsibility based upon *respondeat superior* is too narrow a basis to determine the liability of a corporation. The structure and operations of corporations are becoming more complex. However, the fundamental proposition that the plaintiff must establish an intention to deceive on the part of the defendant still applies.
>
> 26. See also: *Standard Investments Ltd. et al. v. Canadian Imperial Bank of Commerce* (1985), 52 O.R. (2d) 473 (C.A.) (Leave to appeal to Supreme Court of Canada refused Feb. 3, 1986, [1986] S.C.C.A. No. 29).

[479] In the case of fraudulent misrepresentation, there are circumstances where silence may attract liability. If a material fact which was true at the time a contract was executed becomes false while the contract remains executory, or if a statement believed to be true at the time it was made is discovered to be false, then the representor has a duty to disclose the change in circumstances. The failure to do so may amount to a fraudulent misrepresentation. See: P. Perell, "False Statements" (1996), 18 Advocates' Quarterly 232 at 242.

[480] In *Rainbow Industrial Caterers Ltd. v. Canadian National Railway Co.* (1988), 54 D.L.R. (4th) 43 (B.C.C.A.) (Aff'd on other grounds [1991] 3 S.C.R. 3), the British Columbia Court of Appeal overturned the trial judge's finding of fraud through non-disclosure on the basis that the defendant did not remain silent as to the changed fact but was simply slow to respond to the change and could only be criticized for its "communications arrangements." In so doing, the court adopted the approach to fraud through silence established by the House of Lords in *Brownlie v. Campbell*, (1880), 5 App. Cas. 925 at 950. Esson J.A. stated at 67-68:

> 59. There is much emphasis in the plaintiffs submissions and in the reasons of the trial judge on the circumstance that this is not a case of fraud "of the usual kind" involving positive

> representations of fact but is, rather, one concerned only with non-disclosure by a party which has become aware of an altered set of circumstances. It is, I think, potentially misleading to regard these as different categories of fraud rather than as a different factual basis for a finding of fraud. Where the fraud is alleged to arise from failure to disclose, the plaintiff remains subject to all of the stringent requirements which the law imposes upon those who allege fraud. The authority relied upon by the trial judge was the speech of Lord Blackburn in *Brownlie v. Campbell*. ... The trial judge quoted this excerpt:
>
> 59. ... when a statement or representation has been made in the bona fide belief that it is true, and the party who has made it afterwards comes to find out that it is untrue, and discovers what he should have said, he can no longer honestly keep up that silence on the subject after that has come to his knowledge, thereby allowing the other party to go on, and still more, inducing him to go on, upon a statement which was honestly made at the time at which it was made, but which he has not now retracted when he has become aware that it can be no long honestly perservered [sic] in.
>
> 26. The relationship between the two bases for fraud appears clearly enough if one reads that passage in the context of the passage which immediately precedes it:
>
> 59. I quite agree in this, that whenever a man in order to induce a contract says that which is in his knowledge untrue with the intention to mislead the other side, and induce them to enter into the contract, that is downright fraud; in plain English, and Scotch also, it is a downright lie told to induce the other party to act upon it, and it should of course be treated as such. I further agree in this: that when a statement or representation ...

> [481] Fraud through "active non-disclosure" was considered by the Court of Appeal for Ontario in *Abel v. McDonald*, [1964] 2 O.R. 256 (C.A.) in which the court held at 259: "By active non-disclosure is meant that the defendants, with knowledge that the damage to the premises had occurred actively prevented as far as they could that knowledge from coming to the notice of the appellants."

112 I agree with the comment of Winkler J. in *Toronto Dominion Bank v. Leigh Instruments, supra,* that the law in Canada for corporate responsibility for the tort of deceit is evolving. Hence

the concern expressed by counsel for Asset Providers that a finding as a result of fraud (an intentional tort) could give rise to claims under the *Negligence Act* to extend to all who may be said to have contributed to the "fault."[25]

113 I understand the reasoning of the Plan supporters for drawing the fraud "carve out" in a narrow fashion. It is to avoid the potential cascade of litigation that they fear would result if a broader "carve out" were to be allowed. Those opposed urged that quite simply to allow the restrictive fraud claim only would be to deprive them of a right at law.

114 The fraud issue was put in simplistic terms during the oral argument on June 3, 2008. Those parties who oppose the restrictions in the amended Release to deal with only some claims of fraud, argue that the amendments are merely cosmetic and are meaningless and would operate to insulate many individuals and corporations who may have committed fraud.

115 Mr. Woods, whose clients include some corporations resident in Quebec, submitted that the "carve out," as it has been called, falls short of what would be allowable under the civil law of Quebec as claims of fraud. In addition, he pointed out that under Quebec law, security for costs on a full indemnity basis would not be permitted.

116 I accept the submission of Mr. Woods that while there is similarity, there is no precise equivalence between the civil law of Quebec and the common law of Ontario and other provinces as applied to fraud.

117 Indeed, counsel for other opposing parties complain that the fraud carve out is unduly restrictive of claims of fraud that lie at common law, which their clients should be permitted in fairness to pursue.

118 The particular carve out concern, which is applicable to both the civil and common law jurisdictions, would limit causes of actions to authorized representatives of ABCP dealers. "ABCP dealers" is a defined term within the Plan. Those actions would proceed in the home province of the plaintiffs.

119 The thrust of the Plan opponents' arguments is that as drafted, the permitted fraud claims would preclude recovery in circumstances where senior bank officers who had the requisite fraudulent intent directed sales persons to make statements that the sales persons reasonably believed but that the senior officers knew to be false.

120 That may well be the result of the effect of the Releases as drafted. Assuming that to be the case, I am not satisfied that the Plan should be rejected on the basis that the release covenant for fraud is not as broad as it could be.

121 The Applicants and supporters have responded to the Court's concern that as initially drafted, the initial release provisions would have compromised all fraud claims. I was aware when the further request for release consideration was made that any "carve out" would unlikely be sufficiently broad to include any possibility of all deceit or fraud claims being made in the future.

122 The particular concern was to allow for those claims that might arise from knowingly false representations being made directly to Noteholders, who relied on the fraudulent misrepresentation and suffered damage as a result.

123 The Release as drafted accomplishes that purpose. It does not go as far as to permit all possible fraud claims. I accept the position of the Applicants and supporters that as drafted, the

Releases are in the circumstances of this Plan fair and reasonable. I reach this conclusion for the following reasons:

> I am satisfied that the Applicants and supporters will not bring forward a Plan that is as broad in permitting fraud claims as those opposing urge should be permitted.
>
> 63. None of the Plan opponents have brought forward particulars of claims against persons or parties that would fall outside those envisaged within the carve out. Without at least some particulars, expanded fraud claims can only be regarded as hypothetical or speculative.
>
> 60. I understand and accept the position of the Plan supporters that to broaden fraud claim relief does risk extensive complex litigation, the prevention of which is at the heart of the Plan. The likelihood of expanded claims against many parties is most likely if the fraud issue were open-ended.
>
> 61. Those who wish to claim fraud within the Plan can do so in addition to the remedies on the Notes that are available to them and to all other Noteholders. In other words, those Noteholders claiming fraud also obtain the other Plan benefits.

124 Mr. Sternberg on behalf of Hy Bloom did refer to the claims of his clients particularized in the Claim commenced in the Superior Court of Quebec. The Claim particularizes statements attributed to various National Bank representatives both before and after the August 2007 freeze of the Notes. Mr. Sternberg asked rhetorically how could the Court countenance the compromise of what in the future might be found to be fraud perpetrated at the highest levels of the Canadian and foreign banks.

125 The response to Mr. Sternberg and others is that for the moment, what is at issue is a liquidity crisis that affects the ABCP market in Canada. The Applicants and supporters have brought forward a Plan to alleviate and attempt to fix that liquidity crisis.

126 The Plan does in my view represent a reasonable balance between benefit to all Noteholders and enhanced recovery for those who can make out specific claims in fraud.

127 I leave to others the questions of all the underlying causes of the liquidity crisis that prompted the Note freeze in August 2007. If by some chance there is an organized fraudulent scheme, I leave it to others to deal with. At the moment, the Plan as proposed represents the best contract for recovery for the vast majority of Noteholders and hopefully restoration of the ABCP market in Canada.

Hardship

128 As to the hardship issue, the Court was apprised in the course of submissions that the Plan was said by some to act unfairly in respect of certain Noteholders, in particular those who hold Ironstone Series B notes. It was submitted that unlike other trusts for which underlying assets will be pooled to spread risk, the underlying assets of Ironstone Trust are being "siloed" and will bear the same risk as they currently bear.

129 Unfortunately, this will be the case but the result is not due to any particular directive purpose of the Plan itself, but rather because the assets that underlie the trust have been determined

to be totally "Ineligible Assets," which apparently have exposure to the U.S. residential sub-prime mortgage market.

130 I have concluded that within the context of the Plan as a whole it does not unfairly treat the Ironstone Noteholders (although their replacement notes may not be worth as much as others'.) The Ironstone Noteholders have still voted by a wide majority in favour of the Plan.

131 Since the Initial Order of March 17, there have been a number of developments (settlements) by parties outside the Plan itself of which the Court was not fully apprised until recently, which were intended to address the issue of hardship to certain investors. These efforts are summarized in paragraphs 10 to 33 of the Eighth Report of the Monitor.

132 I have reviewed the efforts made by various parties supporting the Plan to deal with hardship issues. I am satisfied that they represent a fair and reasonable attempt to deal with issues that result in differential impact among Noteholders. The pleas of certain Noteholders to have their individual concerns addressed have through the Monitor been passed on to those necessary for a response.

133 Counsel for one affected Noteholder, the Avrith family, which opposes the Plan, drew the Court's attention to their particular plight. In response, counsel for National Bank noted the steps it had taken to provide at least some hardship redress.

134 No Plan of this size and complexity could be expected to satisfy all affected by it. The size of the majority who have approved it is testament to its overall fairness. No plan to address a crisis of this magnitude can work perfect equity among all stakeholders.

135 The information available satisfies me that business judgment by a number of supporting parties has been applied to deal with a number of inequities. The Plan cannot provide complete redress to all Noteholders. The parties have addressed the concerns raised. In my view, the Court can ask nothing more.

Conclusion

136 I noted in the endorsement of May 16, 2008 my acceptance and understanding of why the Plan Applicants and sponsors required comprehensive releases of negligence. I was and am satisfied that there would be the third and fourth claims they anticipated if the Plan fails. If negligence claims were not released, any Noteholder who believed that there was value to a tort claim would be entitled to pursue the same. There is no way to anticipate the impact on those who support the Plan. As a result, I accept the Applicants' position that the Plan would be withdrawn if this were to occur.

137 The CCAA has now been accepted as a statue that allows for judicial flexibility to enable business people by the exercise of majority vote to restructure insolvent entities.

138 It would defeat the purpose of the statute if a single creditor could hold a restructuring Plan hostage by insisting on the ability to sue another creditor whose participation in and contribution to the restructuring was essential to its success. Tyranny by a minority to defeat an otherwise fair and reasonable plan is contrary to the spirit of the CCAA.

139 One can only speculate on what response might be made by any one of the significant corporations that are moving parties and now oppose confirmation of this Plan, if any of those entities were undergoing restructuring and had their Plans in jeopardy because a single creditor sought to sue a financing creditor, which required a release as part of its participation.

140 There are a variety of underlying causes for the liquidity crisis that has given rise to this restructuring.

141 The following quotation from the May 23, 2008 issue of The Economist magazine succinctly describes the problem:

> 29. If the crisis were simply about the creditworthiness of underlying assets, that question would be simpler to answer. The problem has been as much about confidence as about money. Modern financial systems contain a mass of amplifiers that multiply the impact of both losses and gains, creating huge uncertainty.

142 The above quote is not directly about the ABCP market in Canada, but about the potential crisis to the worldwide banking system at this time. In my view it is applicable to the ABCP situation at this time. Apart from the Plan itself, there is a need to restore confidence in the financial system in Canada and this Plan is a legitimate use of the CCAA to accomplish that goal.

143 I have as a result addressed a number of questions in order to be satisfied that in the specific context of this case, a Plan that includes third party releases is justified within CCAA jurisdiction. I have concluded that all of the following questions can be answered in the affirmative.

> Are the parties to be released necessary and essential to the restructuring of the debtor?
> 63. Are the claims to be released rationally related to the purpose of the Plan and necessary for it?
> 60. Can the Court be satisfied that without the releases the Plan cannot succeed?
> 61. Are the parties who will have claims against them released contributing in a tangible and realistic way to the Plan?
> 62. Is the Plan one that will benefit not only the debtor but creditor Noteholders generally?
> 6. Have the voting creditors approved the Plan with knowledge of the nature and effect of the releases?
> 7. Is the Court satisfied that in the circumstances the releases are fair and reasonable in the sense that they are not overly broad and not offensive to public policy?

144 I have concluded on the facts of this Application that the releases sought as part of the Plan, including the language exempting fraud, to be permissible under the CCAA and are fair and reasonable.

145 The motion to approve the Plan of Arrangement sought by the Application is hereby granted on the terms of the draft Order filed and signed.

146 One of the unfortunate aspects of CCAA real time litigation is that it produces a tension between well-represented parties who would not be present if time were not of the essence.

147 Counsel for some of those opposing the Plan complain that they were not consulted by Plan supporters to "negotiate" the release terms. On the other side, Plan supporters note that with the exception of general assertions in the action on behalf of Hy Bloom (who claims negligence as

well), there is no articulation by those opposing of against whom claims would be made and the particulars of those claims.

148 It was submitted on behalf of one Plan opponent that the limitation provisions are unduly restrictive and should extend to at least two years from the date a potential plaintiff becomes aware of an Expected Claim.

149 The open-ended claim potential is rejected by the Plan supporters on the basis that what is needed now, since Notes have been frozen for almost one year, is certainty of claims and that those who allege fraud surely have had plenty of opportunity to know the basis of their evidence.

150 Other opponents seek to continue a negotiation with Plan supporters to achieve a resolution with respect to releases satisfactory to each opponent.

151 I recognize that the time for negotiation has been short. The opponents' main opposition to the Plan has been the elimination of negligence claims and the Court has been advised that an appeal on that issue will proceed.

152 I can appreciate the desire for opponents to negotiate for any advantage possible. I can also understand the limitation on the patience of the variety of parties who are Plan supporters, to get on with the Plan or abandon it.

153 I am satisfied that the Plan supporters have listened to some of the concerns of the opponents and have incorporated those concerns to the extent they are willing in the revised release form. I agreed that it is time to move on.

154 I wish to thank all counsel for their cooperation and assistance. There would be no Plan except for the sustained and significant effort of Mr. Crawford and the committee he chairs.

155 This is indeed hopefully a unique situation in which it is necessary to look at larger issues than those affecting those who feel strongly that personal redress should predominate.

156 If I am correct, the CCAA is indeed a vehicle that can adequately balance the issues of all those concerned.

157 The Plan is a business proposal and that includes the releases. The Plan has received overwhelming creditor support. I have concluded that the releases that are part of the Plan are fair and reasonable in all the circumstances.

158 The form of Order that was circulated to the Service List for comment will issue as signed with the release of this decision.

C.L. CAMPBELL J.

* * * * *

SCHEDULE "A"

CONDUITS

Apollo Trust

Apsley Trust

Aria Trust

Aurora Trust

Comet Trust

Encore Trust

Gemini Trust

Ironstone Trust

MMAI-I Trust

Newshore Canadian Trust

Opus Trust

Planet Trust

Rocket Trust

Selkirk Funding Trust

Silverstone Trust

Slate Trust

Structured Asset Trust

Structured Investment Trust III

Symphony Trust

Whitehall Trust

* * * * *

SCHEDULE "B"

APPLICANTS

ATB Financial

Caisse de Dépôt et Placement du Québec

Canaccord Capital Corporation

Canada Post Corporation

Credit Union Central of Alberta Limited

Credit Union Central of British Columbia

Credit Union Central of Canada

Credit Union Central of Ontario

Credit Union Central of Saskatchewan

Desjardins Group

Magna International Inc.

National Bank Financial Inc./National Bank of Canada

NAV Canada

Northwater Capital Management Inc.

Public Sector Pension Investment Board

The Governors of the University of Alberta

* * * * *

APPENDIX 1

PARTIES AND THEIR COUNSEL

Counsel	Party Represented
Benjamin Zarnett Fred Myers Brian Empey	Applicants: Pan-Canadian Investors Committee for Third-Party Structured Asset-Backed Commercial Paper
Donald Milner Graham Phoenix Xeno C. Martis David Lemieux Robert Girard	Respondents: Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments III Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments V Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XI Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XII Corp.
Aubrey Kauffman Stuart Brotman	Respondents: 4446372 Canada Inc. and 6932819 Canada Inc., as Issuer Trustees
Craig J. Hill Sam P. Rappos Marc Duchesne	Monitor: Ernst & Young Inc.
Jeffrey Carhart Joseph Marin Jay Hoffman	Ad Hoc Committee and PricewaterhouseCoopers Inc., in its capacity as Financial Advisor
Arthur O. Jacques Thomas McRae	Ad Hoc Retail Creditors Committee (Brian Hunter, et al.)
Henry Juroviesky Eliezer Karp	Ad Hoc Retail Creditors Committee (Brian Hunter, et al.)

Jay A. Swartz Nathasha MacParland	Administrator of Aria Trust, Encore Trust, Newshore Canadian Trust and Symphony Trust
James A. Woods Mathieu Giguere Sébastien Richemont Marie-Anne Paquette	Air Transat A.T. Inc., Transat Tours Canada Inc., The Jean Coutu Group (PJC) Inc., Aéroports de Montreal Inc., Aéroports de Montréal Capital Inc., Pomerleau Ontario Inc., Pomerleau Inc., Labopharm Inc., L'Agence Métropolitaine de Transport (AMT), Domtar Inc., Domtar Pulp and Paper Products Inc., Giro Inc., Vêtements de sports RGR Inc., 131519 Canada Inc., Tecsys Inc., New Gold Inc., Services Hypothécaires La Patremoniale Inc. and Jazz Air LLP
Peter F.C. Howard Samaneh Hosseini William Scott	Asset Providers/Liquidity Suppliers: Bank of America, N.A.; Citibank, N.A.; Citibank Canada, in its capacity as Credit Derivative Swap Counterparty and not in any other capacity; Deutsche Bank AG; HSBC Bank Canada; HSBC Bank USA, National Association; Merrill Lynch International; Merrill Lynch Capital Services Inc.; Swiss Re Financial Products Corporation; and UBS AG
George S. Glezos Lisa C. Munro	Becmar Investments Ltd, Dadrex Holdings Inc. and JTI-Macdonald Corp.
Jeremy E. Dacks	Blackrock Financial Management, Inc.
Virginie Gauthier Mario Forte	Caisse de Dépôt et Placement du Québec
Kevin P. McElcheran Malcolm M. Mercer Geoff R. Hall	Canadian Banks: Bank of Montreal, Canadian Imperial Bank of Commerce, Royal Bank of Canada, The Bank of Nova Scotia and The Toronto-Dominion Bank
Harvey Chaiton	Canadian Imperial Bank of Commerce

S. Richard Orzy Jeffrey S. Leon	CIBC Mellon Trust Company, Computershare Trust Company of Canada and BNY Trust Company of Canada, as Indenture Trustees
Margaret L. Waddell	Cinar Corporation, Cinar Productions (2004) and Cookie Jar Animation Inc., ADR Capital Inc. and GMAC Leaseco Corporation
Robin B. Schwill James Rumball	Coventree Capital Inc. and Nereus Financial Inc.
J. Thomas Curry Usman M. Sheikh	Coventree Capital Inc.
Kenneth Kraft	DBRS Limited
David E. Baird, Q.C. Edmond Lamek Ian D. Collins	Desjardins Group
Allan Sternberg Sam R. Sasso	Hy Bloom Inc. and Cardacian Mortgages Services Inc.
Catherine Francis Phillip Bevans	Individual Noteholder
Howard Shapray, Q.C. Stephen Fitterman	Ivanhoe Mines Inc.
Kenneth T. Rosenberg Lily Harmer Massimo Starnino	Jura Energy Corporation, Redcorp Ventures Ltd. and as agent to Ivanhoe Mines Inc.

Joel Vale	I. Mucher Family
John Salmas	Natcan Trust Company, as Note Indenture Trustee
John B. Laskin Scott Bomhof	National Bank Financial Inc. and National Bank of Canada
Robin D. Walker Clifton Prophet Junior Sirivar	NAV Canada
Timothy Pinos	Northern Orion Canada Pampas Ltd.
Murray E. Stieber	Paquette & Associés Huissiers en Justice, s.e.n.c. and André Perron
Susan Grundy	Public Sector Pension Investment Board
Dan Dowdall	Royal Bank of Canada
Thomas N.T. Sutton	Securitus Capital Corp.
Daniel V. MacDonald Andrew Kent	The Bank of Nova Scotia
James H. Grout	The Goldfarb Corporation

Tamara Brooks	The Investment Dealers Association of Canada and the Investment Industry Regulatory Organization of Canada
Sam R. Sasso	Travelers Transportation Services Inc.
Scott A. Turner	WebTech Wireless Inc. and Wynn Capital Corporation Inc.
Peter T. Linder, Q.C. Edward H. Halt, Q.C.	West Energy Ltd., Petrolifera Petroleum Ltd., Vaquero Resources Ltd., UTS Energy Corporation, Nexstar Energy Ltd., Sabre Tooth Energy Ltd., Sabre Energy Ltd., Alliance Pipeline Ltd., Standard Energy Inc. and Power Play Resources Limited
Steven L. Graff	Woods LLP
Gordon Capern Megan E. Shortreed	Xceed Mortgage Corporation

* * * * *

APPENDIX 2

TERMS

"ABCP Conduits" means, collectively, the trusts that are subject to the Plan, namely the following: Apollo Trust, Apsley Trust, Aria Trust, Aurora Trust, Comet Trust, Encore Trust, Gemini Trust, Ironstone Trust, MMAI-I Trust, Newshore Canadian Trust, Opus Trust, Planet Trust, Rocket Trust, SAT, Selkirk Funding Trust, Silverstone Trust, SIT III, Slate Trust, Symphony Trust and Whitehall Trust, and their respective satellite trusts, where applicable.

"ABCP Sponsors" means, collectively, the Sponsors of the ABCP Conduits (and, where applicable, such Sponsors' affiliates) that have issued the Affected ABCP, namely, Coventree Capital Inc., Quanto Financial Corporation, National Bank Financial Inc., Nereus Financial Inc., Newshore Financial Services Inc. and Securitus Capital Corp.

"Ad Hoc Committee" means those Noteholders, represented by the law firm of Miller Thomson LLP, who sought funding from the Investors Committee to retain Miller Thomson and PricewaterhouseCoopers Inc., to assist it in starting to form a view on the restructuring. The

Investors Committee agreed to fund up to $1 million in fees and facilitated the entering into of confidentiality agreements among Miller Thomson, PwC, the Asset Providers, the Sponsors, JPMorgan and E&Y so that Miller Thomson and PwC could carry out their mandate. Chairman Crawford met with representatives of Miller Thomson and PwC, and the Committee's advisors answered questions and discussed the proposed restructuring with them.

"Applicants" means, collectively, the 17 member institutions of the Investors Committee in their respective capacities as Noteholders.

"CCAA Parties" means, collectively, the Issuer Trustees in respect of the Affected ABCP, namely 4446372 Canada Inc., 6932819 Canada Inc., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments III Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments V Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XI Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XII Corp. and the ABCP Conduits.

"Conduit" means a special purpose entity, typically in the form of a trust, used in an ABCP program that purchases assets and funds these purchases either through term securitizations or through the issuance of commercial paper.

"Issuer Trustees" means, collectively, the issuer trustees of each of the ABCP Conduits, namely, 4446372 Canada Inc., 6932819 Canada Inc., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments III Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments V Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XI Corp. and Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XII Corp. and **"Issuer Trustee"** means any one of them. The Issuer Trustees, together with the ABCP Conduits, are sometimes referred to, collectively, as the **"CCAA Parties"**.

"Liquidity Provider" means like asset providers, dealer banks, commercial banks and other entities often the same as the asset providers who provide liquidity to ABCP, or a party that agreed to provide liquidity funding upon the terms and subject to the conditions of a liquidity agreement in respect of an ABCP program. The Liquidity Providers in respect of the Affected ABCP include, without limitation: ABN AMRO Bank N.V., Canada Branch; Bank of America N.A., Canada Branch; Canadian Imperial Bank of Commerce; Citibank Canada; Citibank, N.A.; Danske Bank A/S; Deutsche Bank AG; HSBC Bank Canada; HSBC Bank USA National Association; Merrill Lynch Capital Services, Inc.; Merrill Lynch International; Royal Bank of Canada; Swiss Re Financial Products Corporation; The Bank of Nova Scotia; The Royal Bank of Scotland plc and UBS AG.

"Noteholder" means a holder of Affected ABCP.

"Sponsors" means, generally, the entities that initiate the establishment of an ABCP program in respect of a Conduit. Sponsors are effectively management companies for the ABCP program that arrange deals with Asset Providers and capture the excess spread on these transactions. The Sponsor approves the terms of an ABCP program and serves as administrative agent and/or financial services (or securitization) agent for the ABCP program directly or through its affiliates.

"Traditional Assets" means those assets held by the ABCP Conduits in non-synthetic securitization structures such as trade receivables, credit card receivables, RMBS and CMBS and investments in CDOs entered into by third-parties.

* * * * *

APPENDIX 3

[Editor's note: Appendix 3 was not attached to the copy received from the Court and therefore is not included in the judgment.]

cp/e/ln/qlkxl/qlklb/qlbdp/qltxp/qlesm/qlbrl/qlcas/qlhcs/qlisl

1 Information Statement, p. 18.

2 Information Statement, p. 18.

3 *Canadian Airlines Corp. (Re)*, [2000] A.J. No. 771, 2000 ABQB 442, [2000] 10 W.W.R. 269, 84 Alta. L.R. (3d) 9, 265 A.R. 201, 9 B.L.R. (3d) 41, 20 C.B.R. (4th) 1, 98 A.C.W.S. (3d) 334.

4 *Olympia and York Dev. Ltd. v. Royal Trust Co* (1993), 17 C.B.R. (3d) 1 (Ont. Gen. Div.).

5 *Canadian Red Cross Society (Re)*, [1998] O.J. No. 3306, 72 O.T.C. 99, 5 C.B.R. (4th) 299, 81 A.C.W.S. (3d) 932.

6 *Muscletech Research and Development Inc. (Re)*, [2006] O.J. No. 4087, 25 C.B.R. (5th) 231, 152 A.C.W.S. (3d) 16, 2006 CarswellOnt 6230.

7 *Muscletech Research and Development Inc. (Re)*, [2007] O.J. No. 695, 30 C.B.R. (5th) 59, 156 A.C.W.S. (3d) 22, 2007 CarswellOnt 1029.

8 *Vicwest Corp. (Re)*, [2003] O.J. No. 3772 per Pepall J. at paragraph 23.

9 The Court was provided with copies of 12 Plan approvals under the CCAA in which releases were granted. In various instances these included officers, directors and creditors. The moving parties note that no objection to the nature or extent of release was taken.

10 *NBD Bank, Canada v. Dofasco Inc.*, [1999] O.J. No. 4749, 46 O.R (3d) 514, 181 D.L.R. (4th) 37, 127 O.A.C. 338, 1 B.L.R. (3d) 1, 15 C.B.R. (4th) 67, 47 C.C.L.T. (2d) 213, 93 A.C.W.S. (3d) 391.

11 *Stelco Inc. (Re)*, [2005] O.J. No. 4814, 15 C.B.R. (5th) 297, 143 A.C.W.S. (3d) 623, 2005 CarswellOnt 6483.

12 *Stelco Inc. (Re)*, [2005] O.J. No. 4883.

13 *Stelco Inc. (Re)*, [2007] O.J. No. 2533, 2007 ONCA 483, 226 O.A.C. 72, 32 B.L.R. (4th) 77, 35 C.B.R. (5th) 174, 158 A.C.W.S. (3d) 877, 2007 CarswellOnt 4108.

14 *Muscletech Research and Development Inc. (Re)*, [2007] O.J. No. 695, 30 C.B.R. (5th) 59, 156 A.C.W.S. (3d) 22, 2007 CarswellOnt 1029.

15 *Michaud v. Steinberg Inc.* 1993 CanLII 3991 (Q.C. C.A.).

16 Annual Review of Insolvency Law, 2007 Thomson, Carswell. Janis Sarra edition.

17 Ibid, p. 42.

18 Ibid, pp. 44-45.

19 Ibid, p. 45.

20 Ibid pp. 49-51.

21 *Derry v. Peek*, (1889) 14 A.C. App. Cas., 337 (H.L.).

22 Continental Insurance Co. v. Dalton Cartage Co., [1982] 1 S.C.R. 164, 131 D.L.R. (3d) 559.

23 *Kripps v. Touche Ross & Co.*, [1997] 6 W.W.R. 421, 89 B.C.A.C. 288.

24 *Toronto-Dominion Bank v. Leigh Instruments Ltd. (Trustee of)* (1998), 40 B.L.R. (2d) 1, 63 O.T.C. 1. (S.C.J.).

25 See *Ecolab Ltd. v. Greenpeace Services Ltd.*, [1996] O.J. No. 3528 per Ground J.

Case Name:

ATB Financial v. Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp.

IN THE MATTER OF the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended AND IN THE MATTER OF a Plan of Compromise and Arrangement involving Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments III Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments V Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XI Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XII Corp., 4446372 Canada Inc. and 6932819 Canada Inc., Trustees of the Conduits Listed In Schedule "A" Hereto

Between

The Investors represented on the Pan-Canadian Investors Committee for Third-Party Structured Asset-Backed Commercial Paper listed in Schedule "B" hereto, Applicants (Respondents in Appeal), and Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments III Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments V Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XI Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XII Corp., 6932819 Canada Inc. and 4446372 Canada Inc., Trustees of the Conduits listed in Schedule "A" hereto, Respondents (Respondents in Appeal), and Air Transat A.T. Inc., Transat Tours Canada Inc., The Jean Coutu Group (PJC) Inc., Aéroports de Montréal Inc., Aéroports de Montréal Capital Inc., Pomerleau Ontario Inc., Pomerleau Inc., Labopharm Inc., Domtar Inc., Domtar Pulp and Paper Products Inc., GIRO Inc., Vêtements de sports R.G.R. Inc., 131519 Canada Inc., Air Jazz LP, Petrifond Foundation Company Limited, Petrifond Foundation Midwest Limited, Services hypothécaires la patrimoniale Inc., TECSYS Inc., Société générale de financement du Québec, VibroSystM Inc., Interquisa Canada L.P., Redcorp Ventures Ltd., Jura Energy Corporation, Ivanhoe Mines Ltd., WebTech Wireless Inc., Wynn Capital Corporation Inc., Hy Bloom Inc., Cardacian Mortgage Services, Inc., West Energy

Ltd., Sabre Enerty Ltd., Petrolifera Petroleum Ltd., Vaquero Resources Ltd. and Standard Energy Inc., Respondents (Appellants)

[2008] O.J. No. 3164

2008 ONCA 587

45 C.B.R. (5th) 163

296 D.L.R. (4th) 135

2008 CarswellOnt 4811

168 A.C.W.S. (3d) 698

240 O.A.C. 245

47 B.L.R. (4th) 123

92 O.R. (3d) 513

Docket: C48969 (M36489)

Ontario Court of Appeal
Toronto, Ontario

J.I. Laskin, E.A. Cronk and R.A. Blair JJ.A.

Heard: June 25-26, 2008.
Judgment: August 18, 2008.

(121 paras.)

Bankruptcy and insolvency law -- Proceedings in bankruptcy and insolvency -- Practice and procedure -- General principles -- Legislation -- Interpretation -- Courts -- Jurisdiction -- Federal -- Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act -- Application by certain creditors opposed to a Plan of Compromise and Arrangement for leave to appeal sanctioning of that Plan -- Pan-Canadian Investors Committee was formed and ultimately put forward the creditor-initiated Plan of Compromise and Arrangement that formed the subject matter of the proceedings -- Plan dealt with liquidity crisis threatening Canadian market in Asset Backed Commercial Paper -- Plan was sanctioned by court -- Leave to appeal allowed and appeal dismissed -- CCAA permitted the inclusion of third party releases in a plan of compromise or arrangement to be sanctioned by the court -- Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, ss. 4, 6.

Application by certain creditors opposed to a Plan of Compromise and Arrangement for leave to appeal the sanctioning of that Plan. In August 2007, a liquidity crisis threatened the Canadian market in Asset Backed Commercial Paper (ABCP). The crisis was triggered by a loss of confidence amongst investors stemming from the news of widespread defaults on US sub-prime mortgages. By agreement amongst the major Canadian participants, the $32 billion Canadian market in third-party ABCP was frozen on August 13, 2007, pending an attempt to resolve the crisis through a restructuring of that market. The Pan-Canadian Investors Committee was formed and ultimately put forward the creditor-initiated Plan of Compromise and Arrangement that formed the subject matter of the proceedings. The Plan was sanctioned on June 5, 2008. The applicants raised an important point regarding the permissible scope of restructuring under the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act: could the court sanction a Plan that called for creditors to provide releases to third parties who were themselves insolvent and not creditors of the debtor company? They also argued that if the answer to that question was yes, the application judge erred in holding that the Plan, with its particular releases (which barred some claims even in fraud), was fair and reasonable and therefore in sanctioning it under the CCAA.

HELD: Application for leave to appeal allowed and appeal dismissed. The appeal raised issues of considerable importance to restructuring proceedings under the CCAA Canada-wide. There were serious and arguable grounds of appeal and the appeal would not unduly delay the progress of the proceedings. In the circumstances, the criteria for granting leave to appeal were met. Respecting the appeal, the CCAA permitted the inclusion of third party releases in a plan of compromise or arrangement to be sanctioned by the court where the releases were reasonably connected to the proposed restructuring. The wording of the CCAA, construed in light of the purpose, objects and scheme of the Act, supported the court's jurisdiction and authority to sanction the Plan proposed in this case, including the contested third-party releases contained in it. The Plan was fair and reasonable in all the circumstances.

Statutes, Regulations and Rules Cited:

Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3,

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, s. 4, s. 6

Constitution Act, 1867, R.S.C. 1985, App. II, No. 5, s. 91(21), s. 92(13)

Appeal From:

On appeal from the sanction order of Justice Colin L. Campbell of the Superior Court of Justice, dated June 5, 2008, with reasons reported at [2008] O.J. No. 2265.

Counsel:

See Schedule "A" for the list of counsel.

The judgment of the Court was delivered by

R.A. BLAIR J.A.:--

A. INTRODUCTION

1 In August 2007 a liquidity crisis suddenly threatened the Canadian market in Asset Backed Commercial Paper ("ABCP"). The crisis was triggered by a loss of confidence amongst investors stemming from the news of widespread defaults on U.S. sub-prime mortgages. The loss of confidence placed the Canadian financial market at risk generally and was reflective of an economic volatility worldwide.

2 By agreement amongst the major Canadian participants, the $32 billion Canadian market in third-party ABCP was frozen on August 13, 2007 pending an attempt to resolve the crisis through a restructuring of that market. The Pan-Canadian Investors Committee, chaired by Purdy Crawford, C.C., Q.C., was formed and ultimately put forward the creditor-initiated Plan of Compromise and Arrangement that forms the subject-matter of these proceedings. The Plan was sanctioned by Colin L. Campbell J. on June 5, 2008.

3 Certain creditors who opposed the Plan seek leave to appeal and, if leave is granted, appeal from that decision. They raise an important point regarding the permissible scope of a restructuring under the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36 as amended ("CCAA"): can the court sanction a Plan that calls for creditors to provide releases to third parties who are themselves solvent and not creditors of the debtor company? They also argue that, if the answer to this question is yes, the application judge erred in holding that this Plan, with its particular releases (which bar some claims even in fraud), was fair and reasonable and therefore in sanctioning it under the CCAA.

Leave to Appeal

4 Because of the particular circumstances and urgency of these proceedings, the court agreed to collapse an oral hearing for leave to appeal with the hearing of the appeal itself. At the outset of argument we encouraged counsel to combine their submissions on both matters.

5 The proposed appeal raises issues of considerable importance to restructuring proceedings under the CCAA Canada-wide. There are serious and arguable grounds of appeal and -- given the expedited time-table -- the appeal will not unduly delay the progress of the proceedings. I am satisfied that the criteria for granting leave to appeal in CCAA proceedings, set out in such cases as *Re Cineplex Odeon Corp.* (2001), 24 C.B.R. (4th) 21 (Ont. C.A.), and *Re Country Style Food Services* (2002), 158 O.A.C. 30, are met. I would grant leave to appeal.

Appeal

6 For the reasons that follow, however, I would dismiss the appeal.

B. FACTS

The Parties

7 The appellants are holders of ABCP Notes who oppose the Plan. They do so principally on the basis that it requires them to grant releases to third party financial institutions against whom they say they have claims for relief arising out of their purchase of ABCP Notes. Amongst them are an airline, a tour operator, a mining company, a wireless provider, a pharmaceuticals retailer, and several holding companies and energy companies.

8 Each of the appellants has large sums invested in ABCP -- in some cases, hundreds of millions of dollars. Nonetheless, the collective holdings of the appellants -- slightly over $1 billion -- represent only a small fraction of the more than $32 billion of ABCP involved in the restructuring.

9 The lead respondent is the Pan-Canadian Investors Committee which was responsible for the creation and negotiation of the Plan on behalf of the creditors. Other respondents include various major international financial institutions, the five largest Canadian banks, several trust companies, and some smaller holders of ABCP product. They participated in the market in a number of different ways.

The ABCP Market

10 Asset Backed Commercial Paper is a sophisticated and hitherto well-accepted financial instrument. It is primarily a form of short-term investment -- usually 30 to 90 days -- typically with a low interest yield only slightly better than that available through other short-term paper from a government or bank. It is said to be "asset backed" because the cash that is used to purchase an ABCP Note is converted into a portfolio of financial assets or other asset interests that in turn provide security for the repayment of the notes.

11 ABCP was often presented by those selling it as a safe investment, somewhat like a guaranteed investment certificate.

12 The Canadian market for ABCP is significant and administratively complex. As of August 2007, investors had placed over $116 billion in Canadian ABCP. Investors range from individual pensioners to large institutional bodies. On the selling and distribution end, numerous players are involved, including chartered banks, investment houses and other financial institutions. Some of these players participated in multiple ways. The Plan in this proceeding relates to approximately $32 billion of non-bank sponsored ABCP the restructuring of which is considered essential to the preservation of the Canadian ABCP market.

13 As I understand it, prior to August 2007 when it was frozen, the ABCP market worked as follows.

14 Various corporations (the "Sponsors") would arrange for entities they control ("Conduits") to make ABCP Notes available to be sold to investors through "Dealers" (banks and other investment dealers). Typically, ABCP was issued by series and sometimes by classes within a series.

15 The cash from the purchase of the ABCP Notes was used to purchase assets which were held by trustees of the Conduits ("Issuer Trustees") and which stood as security for repayment of the notes. Financial institutions that sold or provided the Conduits with the assets that secured the ABCP are known as "Asset Providers". To help ensure that investors would be able to redeem their notes, "Liquidity Providers" agreed to provide funds that could be drawn upon to meet the demands of maturing ABCP Notes in certain circumstances. Most Asset Providers were also Liquidity Providers. Many of these banks and financial institutions were also holders of ABCP Notes ("Noteholders"). The Asset and Liquidity Providers held first charges on the assets.

16 When the market was working well, cash from the purchase of new ABCP Notes was also used to pay off maturing ABCP Notes; alternatively, Noteholders simply rolled their maturing notes over into new ones. As I will explain, however, there was a potential underlying predicament with this scheme.

The Liquidity Crisis

17 The types of assets and asset interests acquired to "back" the ABCP Notes are varied and complex. They were generally long-term assets such as residential mortgages, credit card receivables, auto loans, cash collateralized debt obligations and derivative investments such as credit default swaps. Their particular characteristics do not matter for the purpose of this appeal, but they shared a common feature that proved to be the Achilles heel of the ABCP market: because of their long-term nature there was an inherent timing mismatch between the cash they generated and the cash needed to repay maturing ABCP Notes.

18 When uncertainty began to spread through the ABCP marketplace in the summer of 2007, investors stopped buying the ABCP product and existing Noteholders ceased to roll over their maturing notes. There was no cash to redeem those notes. Although calls were made on the Liquidity Providers for payment, most of the Liquidity Providers declined to fund the redemption of the notes, arguing that the conditions for liquidity funding had not been met in the circumstances. Hence the "liquidity crisis" in the ABCP market.

19 The crisis was fuelled largely by a lack of transparency in the ABCP scheme. Investors could not tell what assets were backing their notes -- partly because the ABCP Notes were often sold before or at the same time as the assets backing them were acquired; partly because of the sheer complexity of certain of the underlying assets; and partly because of assertions of confidentiality by those involved with the assets. As fears arising from the spreading U.S. sub-prime mortgage crisis mushroomed, investors became increasingly concerned that their ABCP Notes may be supported by those crumbling assets. For the reasons outlined above, however, they were unable to redeem their maturing ABCP Notes.

The Montreal Protocol

20 The liquidity crisis could have triggered a wholesale liquidation of the assets, at depressed prices. But it did not. During the week of August 13, 2007, the ABCP market in Canada froze -- the result of a standstill arrangement orchestrated on the heels of the crisis by numerous market participants, including Asset Providers, Liquidity Providers, Noteholders and other financial industry representatives. Under the standstill agreement -- known as the Montréal Protocol -- the parties committed to restructuring the ABCP market with a view, as much as possible, to preserving the value of the assets and of the notes.

21 The work of implementing the restructuring fell to the Pan-Canadian Investors Committee, an applicant in the proceeding and respondent in the appeal. The Committee is composed of 17 financial and investment institutions, including chartered banks, credit unions, a pension board, a Crown corporation, and a university board of governors. All 17 members are themselves Noteholders; three of them also participated in the ABCP market in other capacities as well. Between them, they hold about two thirds of the $32 billion of ABCP sought to be restructured in these proceedings.

22 Mr. Crawford was named the Committee's chair. He thus had a unique vantage point on the work of the Committee and the restructuring process as a whole. His lengthy affidavit strongly informed the application judge's understanding of the factual context, and our own. He was not cross-examined and his evidence is unchallenged.

23 Beginning in September 2007, the Committee worked to craft a plan that would preserve the value of the notes and assets, satisfy the various stakeholders to the extent possible, and restore confidence in an important segment of the Canadian financial marketplace. In March 2008, it and

the other applicants sought CCAA protection for the ABCP debtors and the approval of a Plan that had been pre-negotiated with some, but not all, of those affected by the misfortunes in the Canadian ABCP market.

The Plan

Plan Overview

24 Although the ABCP market involves many different players and kinds of assets, each with their own challenges, the committee opted for a single plan. In Mr. Crawford's words, "all of the ABCP suffers from common problems that are best addressed by a common solution." The Plan the Committee developed is highly complex and involves many parties. In its essence, the Plan would convert the Noteholders' paper -- which has been frozen and therefore effectively worthless for many months -- into new, long-term notes that would trade freely, but with a discounted face value. The hope is that a strong secondary market for the notes will emerge in the long run.

25 The Plan aims to improve transparency by providing investors with detailed information about the assets supporting their ABCP Notes. It also addresses the timing mismatch between the notes and the assets by adjusting the maturity provisions and interest rates on the new notes. Further, the Plan adjusts some of the underlying credit default swap contracts by increasing the thresholds for default triggering events; in this way, the likelihood of a forced liquidation flowing from the credit default swap holder's prior security is reduced and, in turn, the risk for ABCP investors is decreased.

26 Under the Plan, the vast majority of the assets underlying ABCP would be pooled into two master asset vehicles (MAV1 and MAV2). The pooling is designed to increase the collateral available and thus make the notes more secure.

27 The Plan does not apply to investors holding less than $1 million of notes. However, certain Dealers have agreed to buy the ABCP of those of their customers holding less than the $1-million threshold, and to extend financial assistance to these customers. Principal among these Dealers are National Bank and Canaccord, two of the respondent financial institutions the appellants most object to releasing. The application judge found that these developments appeared to be designed to secure votes in favour of the Plan by various Noteholders, and were apparently successful in doing so. If the Plan is approved, they also provide considerable relief to the many small investors who find themselves unwittingly caught in the ABCP collapse.

(a) The Releases

28 This appeal focuses on one specific aspect of the Plan: the comprehensive series of releases of third parties provided for in Article 10.

29 The Plan calls for the release of Canadian banks, Dealers, Noteholders, Asset Providers, Issuer Trustees, Liquidity Providers, and other market participants -- in Mr. Crawford's words, "virtually all participants in the Canadian ABCP market" -- from any liability associated with ABCP, with the exception of certain narrow claims relating to fraud. For instance, under the Plan as approved, creditors will have to give up their claims against the Dealers who sold them their ABCP Notes, including challenges to the way the Dealers characterized the ABCP and provided (or did not provide) information about the ABCP. The claims against the proposed defendants are mainly in tort: negligence, misrepresentation, negligent misrepresentation, failure to act prudently as a

dealer/advisor, acting in conflict of interest, and in a few cases fraud or potential fraud. There are also allegations of breach of fiduciary duty and claims for other equitable relief.

30 The application judge found that, in general, the claims for damages include the face value of the Notes, plus interest and additional penalties and damages.

31 The releases, in effect, are part of a *quid pro quo*. Generally speaking, they are designed to compensate various participants in the market for the contributions they would make to the restructuring. Those contributions under the Plan include the requirements that:

> Asset Providers assume an increased risk in their credit default swap contracts, disclose certain proprietary information in relation to the assets, and provide below-cost financing for margin funding facilities that are designed to make the notes more secure;
>
> (a) Sponsors -- who in addition have cooperated with the Investors' Committee throughout the process, including by sharing certain proprietary information -- give up their existing contracts;
>
> (b) The Canadian banks provide below-cost financing for the margin funding facility and,
>
> 28. Other parties make other contributions under the Plan.

32 According to Mr. Crawford's affidavit, the releases are part of the Plan "because certain key participants, whose participation is vital to the restructuring, have made comprehensive releases a condition for their participation."

The CCAA Proceedings to Date

33 On March 17, 2008 the applicants sought and obtained an Initial Order under the CCAA staying any proceedings relating to the ABCP crisis and providing for a meeting of the Noteholders to vote on the proposed Plan. The meeting was held on April 25th. The vote was overwhelmingly in support of the Plan -- 96% of the Noteholders voted in favour. At the instance of certain Noteholders, and as requested by the application judge (who has supervised the proceedings from the outset), the Monitor broke down the voting results according to those Noteholders who had worked on or with the Investors' Committee to develop the Plan and those Noteholders who had not. Re-calculated on this basis the results remained firmly in favour of the proposed Plan -- 99% of those connected with the development of the Plan voted positively, as did 80% of those Noteholders who had not been involved in its formulation.

34 The vote thus provided the Plan with the "double majority" approval -- a majority of creditors representing two-thirds in value of the claims -- required under s. 6 of the CCAA.

35 Following the successful vote, the applicants sought court approval of the Plan under s. 6. Hearings were held on May 12 and 13. On May 16, the application judge issued a brief endorsement in which he concluded that he did not have sufficient facts to decide whether all the releases proposed in the Plan were authorized by the CCAA. While the application judge was prepared to approve the releases of negligence claims, he was not prepared at that point to sanction the release of fraud claims. Noting the urgency of the situation and the serious consequences that would result from the Plan's failure, the application judge nevertheless directed the parties back to the bargaining table to try to work out a claims process for addressing legitimate claims of fraud.

36 The result of this renegotiation was a "fraud carve-out" -- an amendment to the Plan excluding certain fraud claims from the Plan's releases. The carve-out did not encompass all possible claims of fraud, however. It was limited in three key respects. First, it applied only to claims against ABCP Dealers. Secondly, it applied only to cases involving an express fraudulent misrepresentation made with the intention to induce purchase and in circumstances where the person making the representation knew it to be false. Thirdly, the carve-out limited available damages to the value of the notes, minus any funds distributed as part of the Plan. The appellants argue vigorously that such a limited release respecting fraud claims is unacceptable and should not have been sanctioned by the application judge.

37 A second sanction hearing -- this time involving the amended Plan (with the fraud carve-out) -- was held on June 3, 2008. Two days later, Campbell J. released his reasons for decision, approving and sanctioning the Plan on the basis both that he had jurisdiction to sanction a Plan calling for third-party releases and that the Plan including the third-party releases in question here was fair and reasonable.

38 The appellants attack both of these determinations.

C. LAW AND ANALYSIS

39 There are two principal questions for determination on this appeal:

29. As a matter of law, may a CCAA plan contain a release of claims against anyone other than the debtor company or its directors?
22. If the answer to that question is yes, did the application judge err in the exercise of his discretion to sanction the Plan as fair and reasonable given the nature of the releases called for under it?

(1) Legal Authority for the Releases

40 The standard of review on this first issue -- whether, as a matter of law, a CCAA plan may contain third-party releases -- is correctness.

41 The appellants submit that a court has no jurisdiction or legal authority under the CCAA to sanction a plan that imposes an obligation on creditors to give releases to third parties other than the directors of the debtor company.[1] The requirement that objecting creditors release claims against third parties is illegal, they contend, because:

on a proper interpretation, the CCAA does not permit such releases;
(a) the court is not entitled to "fill in the gaps" in the CCAA or rely upon its inherent jurisdiction to create such authority because to do so would be contrary to the principle that Parliament did not intend to interfere with private property rights or rights of action in the absence of clear statutory language to that effect;
(b) the releases constitute an unconstitutional confiscation of private property that is within the exclusive domain of the provinces under s. 92 of the *Constitution Act*, 1867;
28. the releases are invalid under Quebec rules of public order; and because
23. the prevailing jurisprudence supports these conclusions.

42 I would not give effect to any of these submissions.

24. Interpretation, "Gap Filling" and Inherent Jurisdiction

43 On a proper interpretation, in my view, the CCAA permits the inclusion of third party releases in a plan of compromise or arrangement to be sanctioned by the court where those releases are reasonably connected to the proposed restructuring. I am led to this conclusion by a combination of (a) the open-ended, flexible character of the CCAA itself, (b) the broad nature of the term "compromise or arrangement" as used in the Act, and (c) the express statutory effect of the "double-majority" vote and court sanction which render the plan binding on all creditors, including those unwilling to accept certain portions of it. The first of these signals a flexible approach to the application of the Act in new and evolving situations, an active judicial role in its application and interpretation, and a liberal approach to that interpretation. The second provides the entrée to negotiations between the parties affected in the restructuring and furnishes them with the ability to apply the broad scope of their ingenuity in fashioning the proposal. The latter afford necessary protection to unwilling creditors who may be deprived of certain of their civil and property rights as a result of the process.

44 The CCAA is skeletal in nature. It does not contain a comprehensive code that lays out all that is permitted or barred. Judges must therefore play a role in fleshing out the details of the statutory scheme. The scope of the Act and the powers of the court under it are not limitless. It is beyond controversy, however, that the CCAA is remedial legislation to be liberally construed in accordance with the modern purposive approach to statutory interpretation. It is designed to be a flexible instrument and it is that very flexibility which gives the Act its efficacy: *Canadian Red Cross Society (Re)* (1998), 5 C.B.R. (4th) 299 (Ont. Gen. Div.). As Farley J. noted in *Re Dylex Ltd.* (1995), 31 C.B.R. (3d) 106 at 111 (Ont. Gen. Div.), "[t]he history of CCAA law has been an evolution of judicial interpretation."

45 Much has been said, however, about the "evolution of judicial interpretation" and there is some controversy over both the source and scope of that authority. Is the source of the court's authority statutory, discerned solely through application of the principles of statutory interpretation, for example? Or does it rest in the court's ability to "fill in the gaps" in legislation? Or in the court's inherent jurisdiction?

46 These issues have recently been canvassed by the Honourable Georgina R. Jackson and Dr. Janis Sarra in their publication "Selecting the Judicial Tool to get the Job Done: An Examination of Statutory Interpretation, Discretionary Power and Inherent Jurisdiction in Insolvency Matters,"[2] and there was considerable argument on these issues before the application judge and before us. While I generally agree with the authors' suggestion that the courts should adopt a hierarchical approach in their resort to these interpretive tools -- statutory interpretation, gap-filling, discretion and inherent jurisdiction -- it is not necessary in my view to go beyond the general principles of statutory interpretation to resolve the issues on this appeal. Because I am satisfied that it is implicit in the language of the CCAA itself that the court has authority to sanction plans incorporating third-party releases that are reasonably related to the proposed restructuring, there is no "gap-filling" to be done and no need to fall back on inherent jurisdiction. In this respect, I take a somewhat different approach than the application judge did.

47 The Supreme Court of Canada has affirmed generally -- and in the insolvency context particularly -- that remedial statutes are to be interpreted liberally and in accordance with Professor

Driedger's modern principle of statutory interpretation. Driedger advocated that "the words of an Act are to be read in their entire context and in their grammatical and ordinary sense harmoniously with the scheme of the Act, the object of the Act, and the intention of Parliament": *Re Rizzo & Rizzo Shoes Ltd.*, [1998] 1 S.C.R. 27 at para. 21, quoting E.A. Driedger, *Construction of Statutes*, 2nd ed. (Toronto: Butterworths, 1983); *Bell Expressvu Ltd. Partnership v. R.*, [2002] 2 S.C.R. 559 at para. 26.

48 More broadly, I believe that the proper approach to the judicial interpretation and application of statutes -- particularly those like the CCAA that are skeletal in nature -- is succinctly and accurately summarized by Jackson and Sarra in their recent article, *supra*, at p. 56:

> 25. The exercise of a statutory authority requires the statute to be construed. The plain meaning or textualist approach has given way to a search for the object and goals of the statute and the intentionalist approach. This latter approach makes use of the purposive approach and the mischief rule, including its codification under interpretation statutes that every enactment is deemed remedial, and is to be given such fair, large and liberal construction and interpretation as best ensures the attainment of its objects. This latter approach advocates reading the statute as a whole and being mindful of Driedger's "one principle", that the words of the Act are to be read in their entire context, in their grammatical and ordinary sense harmoniously with the scheme of the Act, the object of the Act, and the intention of Parliament. It is important that courts first interpret the statute before them and exercise their authority pursuant to the statute, before reaching for other tools in the judicial toolbox. Statutory interpretation using the principles articulated above leaves room for gap-filling in the common law provinces and a consideration of purpose in *Québec* as a manifestation of the judge's overall task of statutory interpretation. Finally, the jurisprudence in relation to statutory interpretation demonstrates the fluidity inherent in the judge's task in seeking the objects of the statute and the intention of the legislature.

49 I adopt these principles.

50 The remedial purpose of the CCAA -- as its title affirms -- is to facilitate compromises or arrangements between an insolvent debtor company and its creditors. In *Chef Ready Foods Ltd. v. Hongkong Bank of Canada* (1990), 4 C.B.R. (3d) 311 at 318 (B.C.C.A.), Gibbs J.A. summarized very concisely the purpose, object and scheme of the Act:

> 25. Almost inevitably, liquidation destroyed the shareholders' investment, yielded little by way of recovery to the creditors, and exacerbated the social evil of devastating levels of unemployment. The government of the day sought, through the C.C.A.A., to create a regime whereby the principals of the company and the creditors could be brought together under the supervision of the court to attempt a reorganization or compromise or arrangement under which the company could continue in business.

51 The CCAA was enacted in 1933 and was necessary -- as the then Secretary of State noted in introducing the Bill on First Reading -- "because of the prevailing commercial and industrial depression" and the need to alleviate the effects of business bankruptcies in that context: see the

statement of the Hon. C.H. Cahan, Secretary of State, *House of Commons Debates (Hansard)* (April 20, 1933) at 4091. One of the greatest effects of that Depression was what Gibbs J.A. described as "the social evil of devastating levels of unemployment". Since then, courts have recognized that the Act has a broader dimension than simply the direct relations between the debtor company and its creditors and that this broader public dimension must be weighed in the balance together with the interests of those most directly affected: see, for example, *Elan Corp. v. Comiskey (Trustee of)* (1990), 1 O.R. (3d) 289 (C.A.), *per* Doherty J.A. in dissent; *Re Skydome Corp.* (1998), 16 C.B.R. (4th) 125 (Ont. Gen. Div.); *Re Anvil Range Mining Corp.* (1998), 3 C.B.R. (4th) 93 (Ont. Gen. Div.).

52 In this respect, I agree with the following statement of Doherty J.A. in *Elan, supra*, at pp. 306-307:

> 25. ... [T]he Act was designed to serve a "broad constituency of investors, creditors and employees".[3] Because of that "broad constituency" the court must, when considering applications brought under the Act, *have regard not only to the individuals and organizations directly affected by the application, but also to the wider public interest*. [Emphasis added.]

> 24. Application of the Principles of Interpretation

53 An interpretation of the CCAA that recognizes its broader socio-economic purposes and objects is apt in this case. As the application judge pointed out, the restructuring underpins the financial viability of the Canadian ABCP market itself.

54 The appellants argue that the application judge erred in taking this approach and in treating the Plan and the proceedings as an attempt to restructure a financial market (the ABCP market) rather than simply the affairs between the debtor corporations who caused the ABCP Notes to be issued and their creditors. The Act is designed, they say, only to effect reorganizations between a corporate debtor and its creditors and not to attempt to restructure entire marketplaces.

55 This perspective is flawed in at least two respects, however, in my opinion. First, it reflects a view of the purpose and objects of the CCAA that is too narrow. Secondly, it overlooks the reality of the ABCP marketplace and the context of the restructuring in question here. It may be true that, in their capacity as ABCP *Dealers*, the releasee financial institutions are "third-parties" to the restructuring in the sense that they are not creditors of the debtor corporations. However, in their capacities as *Asset Providers* and *Liquidity Providers*, they are not only creditors but they are prior secured creditors to the Noteholders. Furthermore -- as the application judge found -- in these latter capacities they are making significant contributions to the restructuring by "foregoing immediate rights to assets and ... providing real and tangible input for the preservation and enhancement of the Notes" (para. 76). In this context, therefore, the application judge's remark at para. 50 that the restructuring "involves the commitment and participation of all parties" in the ABCP market makes sense, as do his earlier comments at paras. 48-49:

> 25. Given the nature of the ABCP market and all of its participants, it is more appropriate to consider all Noteholders as claimants and the object of the Plan to restore liquidity to the assets being the Notes themselves. The restoration of the

liquidity of the market necessitates the participation (including more tangible contribution by many) of all Noteholders.

25. In these circumstances, *it is unduly technical to classify the Issuer Trustees as debtors and the claims of the Noteholders as between themselves and others as being those of third party creditors*, although I recognize that the restructuring structure of the CCAA requires the corporations as the vehicles for restructuring. [Emphasis added.]

56 The application judge did observe that "[t]he insolvency is of the ABCP market itself, the restructuring is that of the market for such paper ..." (para. 50). He did so, however, to point out the uniqueness of the Plan before him and its industry-wide significance and not to suggest that he need have no regard to the provisions of the CCAA permitting a restructuring as between debtor and creditors. His focus was on *the effect* of the restructuring, a perfectly permissible perspective, given the broad purpose and objects of the Act. This is apparent from his later references. For example, in balancing the arguments against approving releases that might include aspects of fraud, he responded that "what is at issue is a liquidity crisis that affects the ABCP market in Canada" (para. 125). In addition, in his reasoning on the fair-and-reasonable issue, he stated at para. 142: "Apart from the Plan itself, there is a need to restore confidence in the financial system in Canada and this Plan is a legitimate use of the CCAA to accomplish that goal."

57 I agree. I see no error on the part of the application judge in approaching the fairness assessment or the interpretation issue with these considerations in mind. They provide the context in which the purpose, objects and scheme of the CCAA are to be considered.

The Statutory Wording

58 Keeping in mind the interpretive principles outlined above, I turn now to a consideration of the provisions of the CCAA. Where in the words of the statute is the court clothed with authority to approve a plan incorporating a requirement for third-party releases? As summarized earlier, the answer to that question, in my view, is to be found in:

26. the skeletal nature of the CCAA;
27. Parliament's reliance upon the broad notions of "compromise" and "arrangement" to establish the framework within which the parties may work to put forward a restructuring plan; and in
1. the creation of the statutory mechanism binding all creditors in classes to the compromise or arrangement once it has surpassed the high "double majority" voting threshold and obtained court sanction as "fair and reasonable".

Therein lies the expression of Parliament's intention to permit the parties to negotiate and vote on, and the court to sanction, third-party releases relating to a restructuring.

59 Sections 4 and 6 of the CCAA state:

2. Where a compromise or an arrangement is proposed between a debtor company and its unsecured creditors or any class of them, the court may, on the application in a summary way of the company, of any such creditor or of the trustee in bankruptcy or liquidator of the company, order a meeting of the creditors or class

of creditors, and, if the court so determines, of the shareholders of the company, to be summoned in such manner as the court directs.

3. Where a majority in number representing two-thirds in value of the creditors, or class of creditors, as the case may be, present and voting either in person or by proxy at the meeting or meetings thereof respectively held pursuant to sections 4 and 5, or either of those sections, agree to any compromise or arrangement either as proposed or as altered or modified at the meeting or meetings, the compromise or arrangement may be sanctioned by the court, and if so sanctioned is binding

25. (*a*) on all the creditors or the class of creditors, as the case may be, and on any trustee for any such class of creditors, whether secured or unsecured, as the case may be, and on the company; and

25. (*b*) in the case of a company that has made an authorized assignment or against which a bankruptcy order has been made under the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act* or is in the course of being wound up under the *Winding-up and Restructuring Act*, on the trustee in bankruptcy or liquidator and contributories of the company.

Compromise or Arrangement

60 While there may be little practical distinction between "compromise" and "arrangement" in many respects, the two are not necessarily the same. "Arrangement" is broader than "compromise" and would appear to include any scheme for reorganizing the affairs of the debtor: Houlden and Morawetz, *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Law of Canada*, loose-leaf, 3rd ed., vol. 4 (Toronto: Thomson Carswell) at 10A-12.2, N para. 10. It has been said to be "a very wide and indefinite [word]": *Re Refund of Dues under Timber Regulations*, [1935] A.C. 184 at 197 (P.C.), affirming S.C.C. [1933] S.C.R. 616. See also, *Re Guardian Assur. Co.*, [1917] 1 Ch. 431 at 448, 450; *Re T&N Ltd. and Others (No. 3)*, [2007] 1 All E.R. 851 (Ch.).

61 The CCAA is a sketch, an outline, a supporting framework for the resolution of corporate insolvencies in the public interest. Parliament wisely avoided attempting to anticipate the myriad of business deals that could evolve from the fertile and creative minds of negotiators restructuring their financial affairs. It left the shape and details of those deals to be worked out within the framework of the comprehensive and flexible concepts of a "compromise" and "arrangement." I see no reason why a release in favour of a third party, negotiated as part of a package between a debtor and creditor and reasonably relating to the proposed restructuring cannot fall within that framework.

62 A proposal under the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*, R.S., 1985, c. B-3 (the "BIA") is a contract: *Employers' Liability Assurance Corp. Ltd. v. Ideal Petroleum* (1959) Ltd. [1978] 1 S.C.R. 230 at 239; *Society of Composers, Authors & Music Publishers of Canada v. Armitage* (2000), 50 O.R. (3d) 688 at para. 11 (C.A.). In my view, a compromise or arrangement under the CCAA is directly analogous to a proposal for these purposes, and therefore is to be treated as a contract between the debtor and its creditors. Consequently, parties are entitled to put anything into such a plan that could lawfully be incorporated into any contract. See *Re Air Canada* (2004), 2 C.B.R. (5th) 4 at para. 6 (Ont. S.C.J.); *Olympia & York Developments Ltd. v. Royal Trust Co.* (1993), 12 O.R. (3d) 500 at 518 (Gen. Div.).

63 There is nothing to prevent a debtor and a creditor from including in a contract between them a term providing that the creditor release a third party. The term is binding as between the debtor and creditor. In the CCAA context, therefore, a plan of compromise or arrangement may propose that creditors agree to compromise claims against the debtor and to release third parties, just as any debtor and creditor might agree to such a term in a contract between them. Once the statutory mechanism regarding voter approval and court sanctioning has been complied with, the plan -- including the provision for releases -- becomes binding on all creditors (including the dissenting minority).

64 *Re T&N Ltd. and Others, supra,* is instructive in this regard. It is a rare example of a court focussing on and examining the meaning and breadth of the term "arrangement". T&N and its associated companies were engaged in the manufacture, distribution and sale of asbestos-containing products. They became the subject of many claims by former employees, who had been exposed to asbestos dust in the course of their employment, and their dependents. The T&N companies applied for protection under s. 425 of the U.K. *Companies Act 1985*, a provision virtually identical to the scheme of the CCAA -- including the concepts of compromise or arrangement.[4]

65 T&N carried employers' liability insurance. However, the employers' liability insurers (the "EL insurers") denied coverage. This issue was litigated and ultimately resolved through the establishment of a multi-million pound fund against which the employees and their dependants (the "EL claimants") would assert their claims. In return, T&N's former employees and dependants (the "EL claimants") agreed to forego any further claims against the EL insurers. This settlement was incorporated into the plan of compromise and arrangement between the T&N companies and the EL claimants that was voted on and put forward for court sanction.

66 Certain creditors argued that the court could not sanction the plan because it did not constitute a "compromise or arrangement" between T&N and the EL claimants since it did not purport to affect rights as between them but only the EL claimants' rights against the EL insurers. The Court rejected this argument. Richards J. adopted previous jurisprudence -- cited earlier in these reasons -- to the effect that the word "arrangement" has a very broad meaning and that, while both a compromise and an arrangement involve some "give and take", an arrangement need not involve a compromise or be confined to a case of dispute or difficulty (paras. 46-51). He referred to what would be the equivalent of a solvent arrangement under Canadian corporate legislation as an example.[5] Finally, he pointed out that the compromised rights of the EL claimants against the EL insurers were not unconnected with the EL claimants' rights against the T&N companies; the scheme of arrangement involving the EL insurers was "an integral part of a single proposal affecting all the parties" (para. 52). He concluded his reasoning with these observations (para. 53):

> 25. In my judgment it is not a necessary element of an arrangement for the purposes of s. 425 of the 1985 Act that it should alter the rights existing between the company and the creditors or members with whom it is made. No doubt in most cases it will alter those rights. But, provided that the context and content of the scheme are such as properly to constitute an arrangement between the company and the members or creditors concerned, it will fall within s. 425. It is ... neither necessary nor desirable to attempt a definition of arrangement. The legislature has not done so. To insist on an alteration of rights, or a termination of rights as in the case of schemes to effect takeovers or mergers, is to impose a restriction which is neither warranted by the statutory language nor justified by the courts'

> approach over many years to give the term its widest meaning. *Nor is an arrangement necessarily outside the section, because its effect is to alter the rights of creditors against another party or because such alteration could be achieved by a scheme of arrangement with that party*. [Emphasis added.]

67 I find Richard J.'s analysis helpful and persuasive. In effect, the claimants in *T&N* were being asked to release their claims against the EL insurers in exchange for a call on the fund. Here, the appellants are being required to release their claims against certain financial third parties in exchange for what is anticipated to be an improved position for all ABCP Noteholders, stemming from the contributions the financial third parties are making to the ABCP restructuring. The situations are quite comparable.

The Binding Mechanism

68 Parliament's reliance on the expansive terms "compromise" or "arrangement" does not stand alone, however. Effective insolvency restructurings would not be possible without a statutory mechanism to bind an unwilling minority of creditors. Unanimity is frequently impossible in such situations. But the minority must be protected too. Parliament's solution to this quandary was to permit a wide range of proposals to be negotiated and put forward (the compromise or arrangement) and to bind all creditors by class to the terms of the plan, but to do so only where the proposal can gain the support of the requisite "double majority" of votes[6] and obtain the sanction of the court on the basis that it is fair and reasonable. In this way, the scheme of the CCAA supports the intention of Parliament to encourage a wide variety of solutions to corporate insolvencies without unjustifiably overriding the rights of dissenting creditors.

The Required Nexus

69 In keeping with this scheme and purpose, I do not suggest that any and all releases between creditors of the debtor company seeking to restructure and third parties may be made the subject of a compromise or arrangement between the debtor and its creditors. Nor do I think the fact that the releases may be "necessary" in the sense that the third parties or the debtor may refuse to proceed without them, of itself, advances the argument in favour of finding jurisdiction (although it may well be relevant in terms of the fairness and reasonableness analysis).

70 The release of the claim in question must be justified as part of the compromise or arrangement between the debtor and its creditors. In short, there must be a reasonable connection between the third party claim being compromised in the plan and the restructuring achieved by the plan to warrant inclusion of the third party release in the plan. This nexus exists here, in my view.

71 In the course of his reasons, the application judge made the following findings, all of which are amply supported on the record:

> The parties to be released are necessary and essential to the restructuring of the debtor;
>
> (a) *The claims to be released are rationally related to the purpose of the Plan and necessary for it*;
>
> (b) The Plan cannot succeed without the releases;
>
> 28. *The parties who are to have claims against them released are contributing in a tangible and realistic way to the Plan*; and

23. The Plan will benefit not only the debtor companies but creditor Noteholders generally.

72 Here, then -- as was the case in *T&N* -- there is a close connection between the claims being released and the restructuring proposal. The tort claims arise out of the sale and distribution of the ABCP Notes and their collapse in value, just as do the contractual claims of the creditors against the debtor companies. The purpose of the restructuring is to stabilize and shore up the value of those notes in the long run. The third parties being released are making separate contributions to enable those results to materialize. Those contributions are identified earlier, at para. 31 of these reasons. The application judge found that the claims being released are not independent of or unrelated to the claims that the Noteholders have against the debtor companies; they are closely connected to the value of the ABCP Notes and are required for the Plan to succeed. At paras. 76-77 he said:

25. [76] I do not consider that the Plan in this case involves a change in relationship among creditors "that does not directly involve the Company." Those who support the Plan and are to be released are "directly involved in the Company" in the sense that many are foregoing immediate rights to assets and are providing real and tangible input for the preservation and enhancement of the Notes. It would be unduly restrictive to suggest that the moving parties' claims against released parties do not involve the Company, since the claims are directly related to the value of the Notes. The value of the Notes is in this case the value of the Company.

25. [77] This Plan, as it deals with releases, doesn't change the relationship of the creditors apart from involving the Company and its Notes.

73 I am satisfied that the wording of the CCAA -- construed in light of the purpose, objects and scheme of the Act and in accordance with the modern principles of statutory interpretation -- supports the court's jurisdiction and authority to sanction the Plan proposed here, including the contested third-party releases contained in it.

The Jurisprudence

74 Third party releases have become a frequent feature in Canadian restructurings since the decision of the Alberta Court of Queen's Bench in *Re Canadian Airlines Corp.* (2000), 265 A.R. 201, leave to appeal refused by *Resurgence Asset Management LLC v. Canadian Airlines Corp.* (2000), 266 A.R. 131 (C.A.), and [2001] S.C.C.A. No. 60, (2001) 293 A.R. 351 (S.C.C.). In *Re Muscle Tech Research and Development Inc.* (2006), 25 C.B.R (5th) 231 (Ont. S.C.J.) Justice Ground remarked (para. 8):

25. [It] is not uncommon in CCAA proceedings, in the context of a plan of compromise and arrangement, to compromise claims against the Applicants and other parties against whom such claims or related claims are made.

75 We were referred to at least a dozen court-approved CCAA plans from across the country that included broad third-party releases. With the exception of *Re Canadian Airlines*, however, the releases in those restructurings -- including *Muscle Tech* -- were not opposed. The appellants argue that those cases are wrongly decided, because the court simply does not have the authority to approve such releases.

76 In *Re Canadian Airlines* the releases in question were opposed, however. Paperny J. (as she then was) concluded the court had jurisdiction to approve them and her decision is said to be the well-spring of the trend towards third-party releases referred to above. Based on the foregoing analysis, I agree with her conclusion although for reasons that differ from those cited by her.

77 Justice Paperny began her analysis of the release issue with the observation at para. 87 that "[p]rior to 1997, the CCAA did not provide for compromises of claims against anyone other than the petitioning company." It will be apparent from the analysis in these reasons that I do not accept that premise, notwithstanding the decision of the Quebec Court of Appeal in *Michaud v. Steinberg,*[7] of which her comment may have been reflective. Paperny J.'s reference to 1997 was a reference to the amendments of that year adding s. 5.1 to the CCAA, which provides for limited releases in favour of directors. Given the limited scope of s. 5.1, Justice Paperny was thus faced with the argument -- dealt with later in these reasons -- that Parliament must not have intended to extend the authority to approve third-party releases beyond the scope of this section. She chose to address this contention by concluding that, although the amendments "[did] not authorize a release of claims against third parties other than directors, [they did] not prohibit such releases either" (para. 92).

78 Respectfully, I would not adopt the interpretive principle that the CCAA permits releases because it does not expressly prohibit them. Rather, as I explain in these reasons, I believe the open-ended CCAA permits third-party releases that are reasonably related to the restructuring at issue because they are encompassed in the comprehensive terms "compromise" and "arrangement" and because of the double-voting majority and court sanctioning statutory mechanism that makes them binding on unwilling creditors.

79 The appellants rely on a number of authorities, which they submit support the proposition that the CCAA may not be used to compromise claims as between anyone other than the debtor company and its creditors. Principal amongst these are *Michaud v. Steinberg, supra*; *NBD Bank, Canada v. Dofasco Inc.*, (1999), 46 O.R. (3d) 514 (C.A.); *Pacific Coastal Airlines Ltd. v. Air Canada* (2001), 19 B.L.R. (3d) 286 (B.C.S.C.); and *Re Stelco Inc.* (2005), 78 O.R. (3d) 241 (C.A.) ("*Stelco I*"). I do not think these cases assist the appellants, however. With the exception of *Steinberg*, they do not involve third party claims that were reasonably connected to the restructuring. As I shall explain, it is my opinion that *Steinberg* does not express a correct view of the law, and I decline to follow it.

80 In *Pacific Coastal Airlines*, Tysoe J. made the following comment at para. 24:

> 25. [The purpose of the CCAA proceeding] is not to deal with disputes between a creditor of a company and a third party, even if the company was also involved in the subject matter of the dispute. While issues between the debtor company and non-creditors are sometimes dealt with in CCAA proceedings, it is not a proper use of a CCAA proceeding to determine disputes between parties other than the debtor company.

81 This statement must be understood in its context, however. Pacific Coastal Airlines had been a regional carrier for Canadian Airlines prior to the CCAA reorganization of the latter in 2000. In the action in question it was seeking to assert separate tort claims against Air Canada for contractual interference and inducing breach of contract in relation to certain rights it had to the use of Canadian's flight designator code prior to the CCAA proceeding. Air Canada sought to have the

action dismissed on grounds of *res judicata* or issue estoppel because of the CCAA proceeding. Tysoe J. rejected the argument.

82 The facts in *Pacific Coastal* are not analogous to the circumstances of this case, however. There is no suggestion that a resolution of Pacific Coastal's separate tort claim against Air Canada was in any way connected to the Canadian Airlines restructuring, even though Canadian -- at a contractual level -- may have had some involvement with the particular dispute. Here, however, the disputes that are the subject-matter of the impugned releases are not simply "disputes between parties other than the debtor company". They are closely connected to the disputes being resolved between the debtor companies and their creditors and to the restructuring itself.

83 Nor is the decision of this Court in the *NBD Bank* case dispositive. It arose out of the financial collapse of Algoma Steel, a wholly-owned subsidiary of Dofasco. The Bank had advanced funds to Algoma allegedly on the strength of misrepresentations by Algoma's Vice-President, James Melville. The plan of compromise and arrangement that was sanctioned by Farley J. in the Algoma CCAA restructuring contained a clause releasing Algoma from all claims creditors "may have had against Algoma or its directors, officers, employees and advisors." Mr. Melville was found liable for negligent misrepresentation in a subsequent action by the Bank. On appeal, he argued that since the Bank was barred from suing Algoma for misrepresentation by its officers, permitting it to pursue the same cause of action against him personally would subvert the CCAA process -- in short, he was personally protected by the CCAA release.

84 Rosenberg J.A., writing for this Court, rejected this argument. The appellants here rely particularly upon his following observations at paras. 53-54:

> 25. 53 In my view, the appellant has not demonstrated that allowing the respondent to pursue its claim against him would undermine or subvert the purposes of the Act. As this court noted in *Elan Corp. v. Comiskey* (1990), 1 O.R. (3d) 289 at 297, the *CCAA* is remedial legislation "intended to provide a structured environment for the negotiation of compromises between a debtor company and its creditors for the benefit of both". It is a means of avoiding a liquidation that may yield little for the creditors, especially unsecured creditors like the respondent, and the debtor company shareholders. However, the appellant has not shown that allowing a creditor to continue an action against an officer for negligent misrepresentation would erode the effectiveness of the Act.
>
> 25. 54 In fact, to refuse on policy grounds to impose liability on an officer of the corporation for negligent misrepresentation would contradict the policy of Parliament as demonstrated in recent amendments to the *CCAA* and the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3. Those Acts now contemplate that an arrangement or proposal may include a term for compromise of certain types of claims against directors of the company except claims that "are based on allegations of misrepresentations made by directors". L.W. Houlden and C.H. Morawetz, the editors of *The 2000 Annotated Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act* (Toronto: Carswell, 1999) at p. 192 are of the view that the policy behind the provision is to encourage directors of an insolvent corporation to remain in office so that the affairs of the corporation can be reorganized. I can see no similar policy interest in barring an action against an officer of the

> company who, prior to the insolvency, has misrepresented the financial affairs of the corporation to its creditors. It may be necessary to permit the compromise of claims against the debtor corporation, otherwise it may not be possible to successfully reorganize the corporation. The same considerations do not apply to individual officers. Rather, it would seem to me that it would be contrary to good policy to immunize officers from the consequences of their negligent statements which might otherwise be made in anticipation of being forgiven under a subsequent corporate proposal or arrangement. [Footnote omitted.]

85 Once again, this statement must be assessed in context. Whether Justice Farley had the authority in the earlier Algoma CCAA proceedings to sanction a plan that included third party releases was not under consideration at all. What the Court was determining in *NBD Bank* was whether the release extended by its terms to protect a third party. In fact, on its face, it does not appear to do so. Justice Rosenberg concluded only that not allowing Mr. Melville to rely upon the release did not subvert the purpose of the CCAA. As the application judge here observed, "there is little factual similarity in *NBD* to the facts now before the Court" (para. 71). Contrary to the facts of this case, in *NBD Bank* the creditors had not agreed to grant a release to officers; they had not voted on such a release and the court had not assessed the fairness and reasonableness of such a release as a term of a complex arrangement involving significant contributions by the beneficiaries of the release -- as is the situation here. Thus, *NBD Bank* is of little assistance in determining whether the court has authority to sanction a plan that calls for third party releases.

86 The appellants also rely upon the decision of this Court in *Stelco I*. There, the Court was dealing with the scope of the CCAA in connection with a dispute over what were called the "Turnover Payments". Under an inter-creditor agreement one group of creditors had subordinated their rights to another group and agreed to hold in trust and "turn over" any proceeds received from Stelco until the senior group was paid in full. On a disputed classification motion, the Subordinated Debt Holders argued that they should be in a separate class from the Senior Debt Holders. Farley J. refused to make such an order in the court below, stating:

> 25. [Sections] 4, 5 and 6 [of the CCAA] talk of compromises or arrangements between a company and its creditors. There is no mention of this extending by statute to encompass a change of relationship among the creditors vis-à-vis the creditors themselves *and not directly involving the company*. [Citations omitted; emphasis added.]

25. See *Re Stelco Inc.* (2005), 15 C.B.R. (5th) 297 (Ont. S.C.J.) at para. 7.

87 This Court upheld that decision. The legal relationship between each group of creditors and Stelco was the same, albeit there were inter-creditor differences, and creditors were to be classified in accordance with their legal rights. In addition, the need for timely classification and voting decisions in the CCAA process militated against enmeshing the classification process in the vagaries of inter-corporate disputes. In short, the issues before the Court were quite different from those raised on this appeal.

88 Indeed, the Stelco plan, as sanctioned, included third party releases (albeit uncontested ones). This Court subsequently dealt with the same inter-creditor agreement on an appeal where the Subordinated Debt Holders argued that the inter-creditor subordination provisions were beyond the

reach of the CCAA and therefore that they were entitled to a separate civil action to determine their rights under the agreement: *Re Stelco Inc.*, (2006), 21 C.B.R. (5th) 157 (Ont. C.A.) ("*Stelco II*"). The Court rejected that argument and held that where the creditors' rights amongst themselves were sufficiently related to the debtor and its plan, they were properly brought within the scope of the CCAA plan. The Court said (para. 11):

> 25. In [*Stelco I*] -- the classification case -- the court observed that it is not a proper use of a CCAA proceeding to determine disputes between parties other than the debtor company ... *[H]owever, the present case is not simply an inter-creditor dispute that does not involve the debtor company; it is a dispute that is inextricably connected to the restructuring process*. [Emphasis added.]

89 The approach I would take to the disposition of this appeal is consistent with that view. As I have noted, the third party releases here are very closely connected to the ABCP restructuring process.

90 Some of the appellants -- particularly those represented by Mr. Woods -- rely heavily upon the decision of the Quebec Court of Appeal in *Michaud v. Steinberg, supra*. They say that it is determinative of the release issue. In *Steinberg*, the Court held that the CCAA, as worded at the time, did not permit the release of directors of the debtor corporation and that third-party releases were not within the purview of the Act. Deschamps J.A. (as she then was) said (paras. 42, 54 and 58 -- English translation):

> 25. [42] Even if one can understand the extreme pressure weighing on the creditors and the respondent at the time of the sanctioning, a plan of arrangement is not the appropriate forum to settle disputes other than the claims that are the subject of the arrangement. In other words, one cannot, under the pretext of an absence of formal directives in the Act, transform an arrangement into a potpourri.
>
> ...
>
> 25. [54] The Act offers the respondent a way to arrive at a compromise with is creditors. It does not go so far as to offer an umbrella to all the persons within its orbit by permitting them to shelter themselves from any recourse.
>
> ...
>
> 25. [58] The [CCAA] and the case law clearly do not permit extending the application of an arrangement to persons other than the respondent and its creditors and, consequently, the plan should not have been sanctioned as is [that is, including the releases of the directors].

91 Justices Vallerand and Delisle, in separate judgments, agreed. Justice Vallerand summarized his view of the consequences of extending the scope of the CCAA to third party releases in this fashion (para. 7):

> 25. In short, the Act will have become the Companies' *and Their Officers and Employees* Creditors Arrangement Act -- an awful mess -- and likely not attain its purpose, which is to enable the company to survive in the face of *its* creditors

> and through their will, and not in the face of the creditors of its officers. This is why I feel, just like my colleague, that such a clause is contrary to the Act's mode of operation, contrary to its purposes and, for this reason, is to be banned.

92 Justice Delisle, on the other hand, appears to have rejected the releases because of their broad nature -- they released directors from all claims, including those that were altogether unrelated to their corporate duties with the debtor company -- rather than because of a lack of authority to sanction under the Act. Indeed, he seems to have recognized the wide range of circumstances that could be included within the term "compromise or arrangement". He is the only one who addressed that term. At para. 90 he said:

> 25. The CCAA is drafted in general terms. It does not specify, among other things, what must be understood by "compromise or arrangement". However, it may be inferred from the purpose of this [A]ct that these terms *encompass all that should enable the person who has recourse to it to fully dispose of his debts*, both those that exist on the date when he has recourse to the statute and *those contingent on the insolvency in which he finds himself* ... [Emphasis added.]

93 The decision of the Court did not reflect a view that the terms of a compromise or arrangement should "encompass all that should enable the person who has recourse to [the Act] to dispose of his debts ... and those contingent on the insolvency in which he finds himself," however. On occasion such an outlook might embrace third parties other than the debtor and its creditors in order to make the arrangement work. Nor would it be surprising that, in such circumstances, the third parties might seek the protection of releases, or that the debtor might do so on their behalf. Thus, the perspective adopted by the majority in *Steinberg*, in my view, is too narrow, having regard to the language, purpose and objects of the CCAA and the intention of Parliament. They made no attempt to consider and explain why a compromise or arrangement could not include third-party releases. In addition, the decision appears to have been based, at least partly, on a rejection of the use of contract-law concepts in analysing the Act -- an approach inconsistent with the jurisprudence referred to above.

94 Finally, the majority in *Steinberg* seems to have proceeded on the basis that the CCAA cannot interfere with civil or property rights under Quebec law. Mr. Woods advanced this argument before this Court in his factum, but did not press it in oral argument. Indeed, he conceded that if the Act encompasses the authority to sanction a plan containing third-party releases -- as I have concluded it does -- the provisions of the CCAA, as valid federal insolvency legislation, are paramount over provincial legislation. I shall return to the constitutional issues raised by the appellants later in these reasons.

95 Accordingly, to the extent *Steinberg* stands for the proposition that the court does not have authority under the CCAA to sanction a plan that incorporates third-party releases, I do not believe it to be a correct statement of the law and I respectfully decline to follow it. The modern approach to interpretation of the Act in accordance with its nature and purpose militates against a narrow interpretation and towards one that facilitates and encourages compromises and arrangements. Had the majority in *Steinberg* considered the broad nature of the terms "compromise" and "arrangement" and the jurisprudence I have referred to above, they might well have come to a different conclusion.

The 1997 Amendments

96 *Steinberg* led to amendments to the CCAA, however. In 1997, s. 5.1 was added, dealing specifically with releases pertaining to directors of the debtor company. It states:

> 25. 5.1 (1) A compromise or arrangement made in respect of a debtor company may include in its terms provision for the compromise of claims against directors of the company that arose before the commencement of proceedings under this Act and that relate to the obligations of the company where the directors are by law liable in their capacity as directors for the payment of such obligations.
>
> 25. Exception
>
> 12. A provision for the compromise of claims against directors may not include claims that
>
> 25. (*a*) relate to contractual rights of one or more creditors; or
>
> 25. (*b*) are based on allegations of misrepresentations made by directors to creditors or of wrongful or oppressive conduct by directors.
>
> 25. Powers of court
>
> 13. The court may declare that a claim against directors shall not be compromised if it is satisfied that the compromise would not be fair and reasonable in the circumstances.
>
> 25. Resignation or removal of directors
>
> 14. Where all of the directors have resigned or have been removed by the shareholders without replacement, any person who manages or supervises the management of the business and affairs of the debtor company shall be deemed to be a director for the purposes of this section.
>
> 1997, c. 12, s. 122.

97 Perhaps the appellants' strongest argument is that these amendments confirm a prior lack of authority in the court to sanction a plan including third party releases. If the power existed, why would Parliament feel it necessary to add an amendment specifically permitting such releases (subject to the exceptions indicated) in favour of directors? *Expressio unius est exclusio alterius*, is the Latin maxim sometimes relied on to articulate the principle of interpretation implied in that question: to express or include one thing implies the exclusion of the other.

98 The maxim is not helpful in these circumstances, however. The reality is that there *may* be another explanation why Parliament acted as it did. As one commentator has noted:[8]

> 25. Far from being a rule, [the maxim *expressio unius*] is not even lexicographically accurate, because it is simply not true, generally, that the mere express conferral of a right or privilege in one kind of situation implies the denial of the equivalent right or privilege in other kinds. Sometimes it does and sometimes its does not,

> and whether it does or does not depends on the particular circumstances of context. Without contextual support, therefore there is not even a mild presumption here. Accordingly, the maxim is at best a description, after the fact, of what the court has discovered from context.

99 As I have said, the 1997 amendments to the CCAA providing for releases in favour of directors of debtor companies in limited circumstances were a response to the decision of the Quebec Court of Appeal in *Steinberg*. A similar amendment was made with respect to proposals in the BIA at the same time. The rationale behind these amendments was to encourage directors of an insolvent company to remain in office during a restructuring, rather than resign. The assumption was that by remaining in office the directors would provide some stability while the affairs of the company were being reorganized: see Houlden and Morawetz, vol. 1, *supra*, at 2-144, Es.11A; *Le Royal Penfield Inc. (Syndic de)*, [2003] R.J.Q. 2157 at paras. 44-46 (C.S.).

100 Parliament thus had a particular focus and a particular purpose in enacting the 1997 amendments to the CCAA and the BIA. While there is some merit in the appellants' argument on this point, at the end of the day I do not accept that Parliament intended to signal by its enactment of s. 5.1 that it was depriving the court of authority to sanction plans of compromise or arrangement in all circumstances where they incorporate third party releases in favour of anyone other than the debtor's directors. For the reasons articulated above, I am satisfied that the court does have the authority to do so. Whether it sanctions the plan is a matter for the fairness hearing.

The Deprivation of Proprietary Rights

101 Mr. Shapray very effectively led the appellants' argument that legislation must not be construed so as to interfere with or prejudice established contractual or proprietary rights -- including the right to bring an action -- in the absence of a clear indication of legislative intention to that effect: *Halsbury's Laws of England*, 4th ed. reissue, vol. 44 (1) (London: Butterworths, 1995) at paras. 1438, 1464 and 1467; Driedger, 2nd ed., *supra*, at 183; Ruth Sullivan, *Sullivan and Driedger on the Construction of Statutes*, 4th ed., (Markham: Butterworths, 2002) at 399. I accept the importance of this principle. For the reasons I have explained, however, I am satisfied that Parliament's intention to clothe the court with authority to consider and sanction a plan that contains third party releases is expressed with sufficient clarity in the "compromise or arrangement" language of the CCAA coupled with the statutory voting and sanctioning mechanism making the provisions of the plan binding on all creditors. This is not a situation of impermissible "gap-filling" in the case of legislation severely affecting property rights; it is a question of finding meaning in the language of the Act itself. I would therefore not give effect to the appellants' submissions in this regard.

The Division of Powers and Paramountcy

102 Mr. Woods and Mr. Sternberg submit that extending the reach of the CCAA process to the compromise of claims as between solvent creditors of the debtor company and solvent third parties to the proceeding is constitutionally impermissible. They say that under the guise of the federal insolvency power pursuant to s. 91(21) of the *Constitution Act, 1867*, this approach would improperly affect the rights of civil claimants to assert their causes of action, a provincial matter falling within s. 92(13), and contravene the rules of public order pursuant to the *Civil Code of Quebec*.

103 I do not accept these submissions. It has long been established that the CCAA is valid federal legislation under the federal insolvency power: *Reference re: Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act (Canada)*, [1934] S.C.R. 659. As the Supreme Court confirmed in that case (p. 661), citing Viscount Cave L.C. in *Royal Bank of Canada v. Larue* [1928] A.C. 187, "the exclusive legislative authority to deal with all matters within the domain of bankruptcy and insolvency is vested in Parliament." Chief Justice Duff elaborated:

> 25. Matters normally constituting part of a bankruptcy scheme but not in their essence matters of bankruptcy and insolvency may, of course, from another point of view and in another aspect be dealt with by a provincial legislature; but, when treated as matters pertaining to bankruptcy and insolvency, they clearly fall within the legislative authority of the Dominion.

104 That is exactly the case here. The power to sanction a plan of compromise or arrangement that contains third-party releases of the type opposed by the appellants is embedded in the wording of the CCAA. The fact that this may interfere with a claimant's right to pursue a civil action -- normally a matter of provincial concern -- or trump Quebec rules of public order is constitutionally immaterial. The CCAA is a valid exercise of federal power. Provided the matter in question falls within the legislation directly or as necessarily incidental to the exercise of that power, the CCAA governs. To the extent that its provisions are inconsistent with provincial legislation, the federal legislation is paramount. Mr. Woods properly conceded this during argument.

Conclusion With Respect to Legal Authority

105 For all of the foregoing reasons, then, I conclude that the application judge had the jurisdiction and legal authority to sanction the Plan as put forward.

17. **The Plan is "Fair and Reasonable"**

106 The second major attack on the application judge's decision is that he erred in finding that the Plan is "fair and reasonable" and in sanctioning it on that basis. This attack is centred on the nature of the third-party releases contemplated and, in particular, on the fact that they will permit the release of some claims based in fraud.

107 Whether a plan of compromise or arrangement is fair and reasonable is a matter of mixed fact and law, and one on which the application judge exercises a large measure of discretion. The standard of review on this issue is therefore one of deference. In the absence of a demonstrable error an appellate court will not interfere: see *Re Ravelston Corp. Ltd.* (2007), 31 C.B.R. (5th) 233 (Ont. C.A.).

108 I would not interfere with the application judge's decision in this regard. While the notion of releases in favour of third parties -- including leading Canadian financial institutions -- that extend to claims of fraud is distasteful, there is no legal impediment to the inclusion of a release for claims based in fraud in a plan of compromise or arrangement. The application judge had been living with and supervising the ABCP restructuring from its outset. He was intimately attuned to its dynamics. In the end he concluded that the benefits of the Plan to the creditors as a whole, and to the debtor companies, outweighed the negative aspects of compelling the unwilling appellants to execute the releases as finally put forward.

109 The application judge was concerned about the inclusion of fraud in the contemplated releases and at the May hearing adjourned the final disposition of the sanctioning hearing in an effort to encourage the parties to negotiate a resolution. The result was the "fraud carve-out" referred to earlier in these reasons.

110 The appellants argue that the fraud carve-out is inadequate because of its narrow scope. It (i) applies only to ABCP Dealers, (ii) limits the type of damages that may be claimed (no punitive damages, for example), (iii) defines "fraud" narrowly, excluding many rights that would be protected by common law, equity and the Quebec concept of public order, and (iv) limits claims to representations made directly to Noteholders. The appellants submit it is contrary to public policy to sanction a plan containing such a limited restriction on the type of fraud claims that may be pursued against the third parties.

111 The law does not condone fraud. It is the most serious kind of civil claim. There is therefore some force to the appellants' submission. On the other hand, as noted, there is no legal impediment to granting the release of an antecedent claim in fraud, provided the claim is in the contemplation of the parties to the release at the time it is given: *Fotinis Restaurant Corp. v. White Spot Ltd*. (1998), 38 B.L.R. (2d) 251 at paras. 9 and 18 (B.C.S.C.). There may be disputes about the scope or extent of what is released, but parties are entitled to settle allegations of fraud in civil proceedings -- the claims here all being untested allegations of fraud -- and to include releases of such claims as part of that settlement.

112 The application judge was alive to the merits of the appellants' submissions. He was satisfied in the end, however, that the need "to avoid the potential cascade of litigation that ... would result if a broader 'carve out' were to be allowed" (para. 113) outweighed the negative aspects of approving releases with the narrower carve-out provision. Implementation of the Plan, in his view, would work to the overall greater benefit of the Noteholders as a whole. I can find no error in principle in the exercise of his discretion in arriving at this decision. It was his call to make.

113 At para. 71 above I recited a number of factual findings the application judge made in concluding that approval of the Plan was within his jurisdiction under the CCAA and that it was fair and reasonable. For convenience, I reiterate them here -- with two additional findings -- because they provide an important foundation for his analysis concerning the fairness and reasonableness of the Plan. The application judge found that:

> The parties to be released are necessary and essential to the restructuring of the debtor;
>
> (a) The claims to be released are rationally related to the purpose of the Plan and necessary for it;
>
> (b) The Plan cannot succeed without the releases;
>
> 28. The parties who are to have claims against them released are contributing in a tangible and realistic way to the Plan;
>
> 23. The Plan will benefit not only the debtor companies but creditor Noteholders generally;
>
> 58. The voting creditors who have approved the Plan did so with knowledge of the nature and effect of the releases; and that,
>
> 59. The releases are fair and reasonable and not overly broad or offensive to public policy.

114 These findings are all supported on the record. Contrary to the submission of some of the appellants, they do not constitute a new and hitherto untried "test" for the sanctioning of a plan under the CCAA. They simply represent findings of fact and inferences on the part of the application judge that underpin his conclusions on jurisdiction and fairness.

115 The appellants all contend that the obligation to release the third parties from claims in fraud, tort, breach of fiduciary duty, etc. is confiscatory and amounts to a requirement that they -- as individual creditors -- make the equivalent of a greater financial contribution to the Plan. In his usual lively fashion, Mr. Sternberg asked us the same rhetorical question he posed to the application judge. As he put it, how could the court countenance the compromise of what in the future might turn out to be fraud perpetrated at the highest levels of Canadian and foreign banks? Several appellants complain that the proposed Plan is unfair to them because they will make very little additional recovery if the Plan goes forward, but will be required to forfeit a cause of action against third-party financial institutions that may yield them significant recovery. Others protest that they are being treated unequally because they are ineligible for relief programs that Liquidity Providers such as Canaccord have made available to other smaller investors.

116 All of these arguments are persuasive to varying degrees when considered in isolation. The application judge did not have that luxury, however. He was required to consider the circumstances of the restructuring as a whole, including the reality that many of the financial institutions were not only acting as Dealers or brokers of the ABCP Notes (with the impugned releases relating to the financial institutions in these capacities, for the most part) but also as Asset and Liquidity Providers (with the financial institutions making significant contributions to the restructuring in these capacities).

117 In insolvency restructuring proceedings almost everyone loses something. To the extent that creditors are required to compromise their claims, it can always be proclaimed that their rights are being unfairly confiscated and that they are being called upon to make the equivalent of a further financial contribution to the compromise or arrangement. Judges have observed on a number of occasions that CCAA proceedings involve "a balancing of prejudices," inasmuch as everyone is adversely affected in some fashion.

118 Here, the debtor corporations being restructured represent the issuers of the more than $32 billion in non-bank sponsored ABCP Notes. The proposed compromise and arrangement affects that entire segment of the ABCP market and the financial markets as a whole. In that respect, the application judge was correct in adverting to the importance of the restructuring to the resolution of the ABCP liquidity crisis and to the need to restore confidence in the financial system in Canada. He was required to consider and balance the interests of <u>all</u> Noteholders, not just the interests of the appellants, whose notes represent only about 3% of that total. That is what he did.

119 The application judge noted at para. 126 that the Plan represented "a reasonable balance between benefit to all Noteholders and enhanced recovery for those who can make out specific claims in fraud" within the fraud carve-out provisions of the releases. He also recognized at para. 134 that:

> 25. No Plan of this size and complexity could be expected to satisfy all affected by it. The size of the majority who have approved it is testament to its overall fairness. No plan to address a crisis of this magnitude can work perfect equity among all stakeholders.

120 In my view we ought not to interfere with his decision that the Plan is fair and reasonable in all the circumstances.

D. DISPOSITION

121 For the foregoing reasons, I would grant leave to appeal from the decision of Justice Campbell, but dismiss the appeal.

R.A. BLAIR J.A.
J.I. LASKIN J.A.:-- I agree.
E.A. CRONK J.A.:-- I agree.

* * * * *

SCHEDULE "A" - CONDUITS

Apollo Trust

Apsley Trust

Aria Trust

Aurora Trust

Comet Trust

Encore Trust

Gemini Trust

Ironstone Trust

MMAI-I Trust

Newshore Canadian Trust

Opus Trust

Planet Trust

Rocket Trust

Selkirk Funding Trust

Silverstone Trust

Slate Trust

Structured Asset Trust

Structured Investment Trust III

Symphony Trust

Whitehall Trust

* * * * *

SCHEDULE "B" - APPLICANTS

ATB Financial

Caisse de Dépôt et Placement du Québec

Canaccord Capital Corporation

Canada Post Corporation

Credit Union Central of Alberta Limited

Credit Union Central of British Columbia

Credit Union Central of Canada

Credit Union Central of Ontario

Credit Union Central of Saskatchewan

Desjardins Group

Magna International Inc.

National Bank Financial Inc./National Bank of Canada

NAV Canada

Northwater Capital Management Inc.

Public Sector Pension Investment Board

The Governors of the University of Alberta

* * * * *

SCHEDULE "A" - COUNSEL

29. Benjamin Zarnett and Frederick L. Myers for the Pan-Canadian Investors Committee.

22. Aubrey E. Kauffman and Stuart Brotman for 4446372 Canada Inc. and 6932819 Canada Inc.
Peter F.C. Howard and Samaneh Hosseini for Bank of America N.A.; Citibank N.A.; Citibank Canada, in its capacity as Credit Derivative Swap Counterparty and not in any other capacity; Deutsche Bank AG; HSBC Bank Canada; HSBC Bank USA, National Association; Merrill Lynch International; Merill Lynch Capital Services, Inc.; Swiss Re Financial Products Corporation; and UBS AG.

63. Kenneth T. Rosenberg, Lily Harmer and Max Starnino for Jura Energy Corporation and Redcorp Ventures Ltd.

60. Craig J. Hill and Sam P. Rappos for the Monitors (ABCP Appeals).

61. Jeffrey C. Carhart and Joseph Marin for Ad Hoc Committee and Pricewaterhouse Coopers Inc., in its capacity as Financial Advisor.

62. Mario J. Forte for Caisse de Dépôt et Placement du Québec.

6. John B. Laskin for National Bank Financial Inc. and National Bank of Canada.

7. Thomas McRae and Arthur O. Jacques for Ad Hoc Retail Creditors Committee (Brian Hunter, et al).

10) Howard Shapray, Q.C. and Stephen Fitterman for Ivanhoe Mines Ltd.

11) Kevin P. McElcheran and Heather L. Meredith for Canadian Banks, BMO, CIBC RBC, Bank of Nova Scotia and T.D. Bank.
12) Jeffrey S. Leon for CIBC Mellon Trust Company, Computershare Trust Company of Canada and BNY Trust Company of Canada, as Indenture Trustees.
13) Usman Sheikh for Coventree Capital Inc.
14) Allan Sternberg and Sam R. Sasso for Brookfield Asset Management and Partners Ltd. and Hy Bloom Inc. and Cardacian Mortgage Services Inc.
15) Neil C. Saxe for Dominion Bond Rating Service.
16) James A. Woods, Sebastien Richemont and Marie-Anne Paquette for Air Transat A.T. Inc., Transat Tours Canada Inc., The Jean Coutu Group (PJC) Inc., Aéroports de Montréal, Aéroports de Montréal Capital Inc., Pomerleau Ontario Inc., Pomerleau Inc., Labopharm Inc., Agence Métropolitaine de Transport (AMT), Giro Inc., Vêtements de sports RGR Inc., 131519 Canada Inc., Tecsys Inc., New Gold Inc. and Jazz Air LP.
17) Scott A. Turner for Webtech Wireless Inc., Wynn Capital Corporation Inc., West Energy Ltd., Sabre Energy Ltd., Petrolifera Petroleum Ltd., Vaquero Resources Ltd., and Standard Energy Ltd.
18) R. Graham Phoenix for Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments III Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments V Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XI Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XII Corp., Quanto Financial Corporation and Metcalfe & Mansfield Capital Corp.

cp/e/ln/qlkxl/qllkb/qlltl/qlrxg/qlhcs/qlcas/qlhcs/qlhcs

1 Section 5.1 of the CCAA specifically authorizes the granting of releases to directors in certain circumstances.

2 Justice Georgina R. Jackson and Dr. Janis P. Sarra, "Selecting the Judicial Tool to get the Job Done: An Examination of Statutory Interpretation, Discretionary Power and Inherent Jurisdiction in Insolvency Matters" in Sarra, ed., *Annual Review of Insolvency Law, 2007* (Vancouver: Thomson Carswell, 2007).

3 Citing Gibbs J.A. in *Chef Ready Foods, supra,* at pp. 319-320.

4 The Legislative Debates at the time the CCAA was introduced in Parliament in April 1933 make it clear that the CCAA is patterned after the predecessor provisions of s. 425 of the *Companies Act 1985* (U.K.): see *House of Commons Debates (Hansard), supra*.

5 See *Canada Business Corporations Act*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-44, s. 192; *Ontario Business Corporations Act,* R.S.O. 1990, c. B.16, s. 182.

6 A majority in number representing two-thirds in value of the creditors (s. 6).

7 *Steinberg* was originally reported in French: [1993] R.J.Q. 1684 (C.A.). All paragraph references to *Steinberg* in this judgment are from the unofficial English translation available at 1993 CarswellQue 2055.

8 Reed Dickerson, *The Interpretation and Application of Statutes* (1975) at pp. 234-235, cited in Bryan A. Garner, ed., Black's Law Dictionary, 8th ed. (West Group, St. Paul, Minn., 2004) at 621.

Intitulé de la cause :

Jean Coutu Group (PJC) Inc. c. Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp.

Groupe Jean Coutu (PJC) Inc. et autres
c.
Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp. et autres fiduciaires de fonds multicédants figurant sur la liste constituant l'annexe A de la demande et autres

[2008] C.S.C.R. no 337

[2008] S.C.C.A. No. 337

No du greffe : 32765

Cour suprême du Canada

Création du relevé : le 2 septembre 2008.
Mise à jour du relevé : le 19 septembre 2008.

En appel de :

EN APPEL DE LA COUR D'APPEL DE L'ONTARIO

Status :

Demande d'autorisation d'appel rejetée sans dépens (sans motifs) le 19 septembre 2008.

Indexation :

Faillite et insolvabilité -- Législation -- Interprétation -- Inclusion de quittances de tiers au plan de transaction et d'arrangement -- Plan traitant de la crise de liquidité menaçant le marché canadien du papier commercial adossé à des actifs -- Plan homologué par le tribunal -- L'homologation du plan aurait-elle dû être refusée? -- Loi sur les arrangements avec les créanciers des compagnies, art. 4, 6.

Résumé de l'affaire :

Au mois d'août 2007, une crise de liquidité a menacé le marché canadien du papier commercial adossé à des actifs ("PCAA"). La crise a été déclenchée par une perte de confiance des investisseurs résultant de l'annonce du défaut de paiement généralisé sur les prêts hypothécaires à risque aux États-Unis. Les principaux acteurs canadiens se sont entendus pour geler, le 13 août 2007, le

marché canadien de 32 milliards de dollars du papier commercial adossé à des actifs de tiers, en attendant une réorganisation de ce marché en vue de résoudre la crise. Le Pan-Canadian Investors Committee, intimé, a été créé et a finalement présenté le plan de transaction et d'arrangement proposé par les créanciers dont il est question en l'espèce.

Le juge Campbell a homologué le plan le 5 juin 2008.

Certains créanciers s'opposant au plan ont fait appel de l'ordonnance d'homologation du juge Campbell. Ils ont posé la question de savoir si le tribunal homologue un plan obligeant les créanciers à donner une quittance à des tiers qui sont eux-mêmes solvables et qui ne sont pas créanciers de la compagnie débitrice. Ces créanciers ont également soutenu que si la réponse à cette question est affirmative, le juge qui a entendu la demande a commis une erreur en affirmant que ce plan, et les quittances particulières qui y sont incluses, était juste et raisonnable et qu'il a eu tort de l'homologuer aux termes de la Loi sur les arrangements avec les créanciers des compagnies (la "LACC").

La Cour d'appel a cependant conclu que la LACC permettait l'inclusion des quittances des tiers dans un plan de transaction et d'arrangement que le tribunal doit homologuer si les quittances avaient un lien raisonnable avec la réorganisation proposée. Le libellé de la LACC, interprété en fonction du but, des objets et du régime de la loi, appuyait la compétence et le pouvoir du juge qui a entendu la demande d'homologuer le plan en l'espèce, y compris les quittances des tiers incluses dans ce plan. Compte tenu de l'ensemble des circonstances, le plan était juste et raisonnable.

Avocats :

James A. Woods (Woods & Partners), for Jean Coutu Group (PJC) Inc., Services hypothécaires La Patrimoniale inc., Tecsys Inc., Petrifond Foundation Company Limited, Petrifond Foundation Midwest Limited and VibroSystM Inc., Domtar Inc., Domtar Pulp and Paper Products Inc., Société générale de financement du Québec, Jazz Air LP, Giro Inc./Le Groupe en informatique et recherche opérationelle, R.G.R. Sportswear Inc., 131519 Canada Inc.

Kenneth Rosenberg (Paliare, Roland, Rosenberg, Rothstein, LLP), for Jura Energy Corporation.

Howard Shapray, Q.C. (Shapray, Cramer & Associates), for Ivanhoe Mines Ltd.

Scott A. Turner (Burns, Fitzpatrick, Rogers & Schwartz LLP), for Webtech Wireless Inc.and Wynn Capital Corporation Inc.

Allan Sternberg (Ricketts, Harris LLP), for Hy Bloom Inc. and Cardacian Mortgage Services, Inc.

Peter T. Linder, Q.C. (Peacock Linder & Halt), for Sabre Energy Ltd.

Benjamin Zarnett (Goodmans LLP), for Investors Represented on the Pan-Canadian Investors Committee for Third-Party Structured Asset-Backed Commercial Paper Listed in Schedule "B" hereto.

Graham Phoenix (Fasken Martineau DuMoulin LLP), for Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments III Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments V Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XI Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments XII Corp., Metcalfe & Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp. and Other Trustees of Asset Backed Commercial Paper Conduits Listed in Schedule "A" hereto.

Aubrey E. Kauffman (Fasken Martineau DuMoulin LLP), for 4446372 Canada Inc., 6932819 Canada Inc., Trustees of the Conduits listed in Schedule "A" Hereto.

Peter F.C. Howard (Stikeman Elliott LLP), for Bank of America N.A., Citibank N.A., Citibank Canada in its capacity as a Credit Derivative Swap Counterparty and not in any other capacity, Deutsche Bank A.G., HSBC Bank Canada, HSBC Bank USA, National Association, Merrill Lynch International, Merrill Lynch Capital Services Inc., Swiss Re Financial Products Corporation, UBS AG.

Craig J. Hill (orden Ladner Gervais LLP), for Ernst & Young Inc. in its capacity as Monitor pursuant to the Initial Order.

Jeffrey C. Carhart (Miller Thomson LLP), for Ad Hoc Committee of Noteholders.

Arthur O. Jacques (Sibley Righton LLP), for Ad Hoc Committee of Retail Noteholders.

Kevin McElcheran (McCarthy Tétrault LLP), for Bank of Montreal, Canadian Imperial Bank of Commerce, Royal Bank of Canada, Bank of Nova Scotia, Toronto-Dominion Bank.

Jeffrey S. Leon (Bnnett Jones LLP), for CIBC Mellon Trust Company, Computershare Trust Company of Canada, BNY Trust Company of Canada.

Chronologie :

Première demande d'autorisation d'appel [par Jean Coutu Group (PJC) Inc.];
Seconde demande d'autorisation d'appel [par Hy Bloom Inc. and Cardacian Mortgage Services, Inc.];
Troisième demande d'autorisation d'appel [par Sabre Energy Ltd.];
Quatrième demande d'autorisation d'appel [par Ivanhoe Mines Ltd.];
Cinquième demande d'autorisation d'appel [par Jura Energy Corporation];
Sixième demande d'autorisation d'appel [par Webtech Wireless Inc.and Wynn Capital Corporation Inc.]:

(a) PRODUITES : le 2 septembre 2008. C.S.C. Bulletin, 2008, p. 1260.
SOUMISE À LA COUR : le 8 septembre 2008. C.S.C. Bulletin, 2008, p. 1285.
REJETÉE SANS DÉPENS : le 19 septembre 2008 (sans motifs). C.S.C. Bulletin, 2008, p. 1330.
Présents : les juges LeBel, Fish et Charron.

(a) La requête présentée par les intimés le 27 août 2008 en vue d'accélérer le traitement des demandes d'autorisation d'appel est accordée. Les demandes d'autorisation d'appel et d'autres redressements relativement à l'arrêt de la Cour d'appel de l'Ontario, numéro C48969 (M36489), 2008 ONCA 587, daté du 18 août 2008, sont rejetées sans dépens.

Historique procédural :

Jugement en première instance : Plan homologué.
Cour supérieure de Justice de l'Ontario, juge Campbell, 5 juin 2008.

Jugement dont appel : Appel rejeté.
Cour d'appel de l'Ontario, juges Laskin, Cronk et Blair, 18 août 2008.
Référence neutre : 2008 ONCA 587; [2008] O.J. No. 3164.

e/qlhbb

Tab 3

Case Name:

Canwest Global Communications (Re)

IN THE MATTER OF Section 11 of the Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, as amended
AND IN THE MATTER OF a plan of compromise or arrangement of Canwest Global Communications and the other applicants

[2010] O.J. No. 3233

2010 ONSC 4209

70 C.B.R. (5th) 1

2010 CarswellOnt 5510

Court File No. CV-09-8396-00CL

Ontario Superior Court of Justice
Commercial List

S.E. Pepall J.

Oral judgment: July 28, 2010.

(39 paras.)

Bankruptcy and insolvency law -- Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act (CCAA) matters -- Compromises and arrangements -- Sanction by court -- Application by CMI Entities for approval of plan allowed -- Plan contemplated acquisition of Canwest television interests by Shaw subsidiary with proceeds used to satisfy claims of senior subordinated noteholders and additional payment to Monitor to satisfy claims of other affected creditors -- Plan contemplated delisting and extinguishment of equity compensation plans and related options or equity-based awards -- Creditor support for plan was overwhelming -- Plan reflected settlement with existing shareholders -- Plan was fair and reasonable, met statutory requirements and was in public interest -- Plan emergence agreement outlining implementation was also approved -- Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, s. 6.

Statutes, Regulations and Rules Cited:

Canada Business Corporations Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-44, s. 173, s. 173(1)(e), s. 173(1)(h), s. 191, s. 191(1)(c), s. 191(2)

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, s. 2, s. 6, s. 6(1), s. 6(2), s. 6(3), s. 6(5), s. 6(6), s. 6(8), s. 11, s. 36

Counsel:

Lyndon Barnes, Jeremy Dacks and Shawn Irving, for the CMI Entities.

David Byers and Marie Konyukhova, for the Monitor.

Robin B. Schwill and Vince Mercier, for Shaw Communications Inc.

Derek Bell, for the Canwest Shareholders Group (the "Existing Shareholders").

Mario Forte, for the Special Committee of the Board of Directors.

Robert Chadwick and Logan Willis, for the Ad Hoc Committee of Noteholders.

Amanda Darrach, for Canwest Retirees.

Peter Osborne, for Management Directors.

Steven Weisz, for CIBC Asset-Based Lending Inc.

REASONS FOR DECISION

1 **S.E. PEPALL J.** (orally):-- This is the culmination of the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*[1] restructuring of the CMI Entities. The proceeding started in court on October 6, 2009, experienced numerous peaks and valleys, and now has resulted in a request for an order sanctioning a plan of compromise, arrangement and reorganization (the "Plan"). It has been a short road in relative terms but not without its challenges and idiosyncrasies. To complicate matters, this restructuring was hot on the heels of the amendments to the CCAA that were introduced on September 18, 2009. Nonetheless, the CMI Entities have now successfully concluded a Plan for which they seek a sanction order. They also request an order approving the Plan Emergence Agreement, and other related relief. Lastly, they seek a post-filing claims procedure order.

2 The details of this restructuring have been outlined in numerous previous decisions rendered by me and I do not propose to repeat all of them.

The Plan and its Implementation

3 The basis for the Plan is the amended Shaw transaction. It will see a wholly owned subsidiary of Shaw Communications Inc. ("Shaw") acquire all of the interests in the free-to-air television stations and subscription-based specialty television channels currently owned by Canwest Television Limited Partnership ("CTLP") and its subsidiaries and all of the interests in the specialty television stations currently owned by CW Investments and its subsidiaries, as well as certain other assets of the CMI Entities. Shaw will pay to CMI US $440 million in cash to be used by CMI to satisfy the claims of the 8% Senior Subordinated Noteholders (the "Noteholders") against the CMI Entities. In the event that the implementation of the Plan occurs after September 30, 2010, an

additional cash amount of US $2.9 million per month will be paid to CMI by Shaw and allocated by CMI to the Noteholders. An additional $38 million will be paid by Shaw to the Monitor at the direction of CMI to be used to satisfy the claims of the Affected Creditors (as that term is defined in the Plan) other than the Noteholders, subject to a pro rata increase in that cash amount for certain restructuring period claims in certain circumstances.

4 In accordance with the Meeting Order, the Plan separates Affected Creditors into two classes for voting purposes:

the Noteholders; and

(a) the Ordinary Creditors. Convenience Class Creditors are deemed to be in, and to vote as, members of the Ordinary Creditors' Class.

5 The Plan divides the Ordinary Creditors' pool into two sub-pools, namely the Ordinary CTLP Creditors' Sub-pool and the Ordinary CMI Creditors' Sub-pool. The former comprises two-thirds of the value and is for claims against the CTLP Plan Entities and the latter reflects one-third of the value and is used to satisfy claims against Plan Entities other than the CTLP Plan Entities. In its 16th Report, the Monitor performed an analysis of the relative value of the assets of the CMI Plan Entities and the CTLP Plan Entities and the possible recoveries on a going concern liquidation and based on that analysis, concluded that it was fair and reasonable that Affected Creditors of the CTLP Plan Entities share pro rata in two-thirds of the Ordinary Creditors' pool and Affected Creditors of the Plan Entities other than the CTLP Plan Entities share pro rata in one-third of the Ordinary Creditors' pool.

6 It is contemplated that the Plan will be implemented by no later than September 30, 2010.

7 The Existing Shareholders will not be entitled to any distributions under the Plan or other compensation from the CMI Entities on account of their equity interests in Canwest Global. All equity compensation plans of Canwest Global will be extinguished and any outstanding options, restricted share units and other equity-based awards outstanding thereunder will be terminated and cancelled and the participants therein shall not be entitled to any distributions under the Plan.

8 On a distribution date to be determined by the Monitor following the Plan implementation date, all Affected Creditors with proven distribution claims against the Plan Entities will receive distributions from cash received by CMI (or the Monitor at CMI's direction) from Shaw, the Plan Sponsor, in accordance with the Plan. The directors and officers of the remaining CMI Entities and other subsidiaries of Canwest Global will resign on or about the Plan implementation date.

9 Following the implementation of the Plan, CTLP and CW Investments will be indirect, wholly-owned subsidiaries of Shaw, and the multiple voting shares, subordinate voting shares and non-voting shares of Canwest Global will be delisted from the TSX Venture Exchange. It is anticipated that the remaining CMI Entities and certain other subsidiaries of Canwest Global will be liquidated, wound-up, dissolved, placed into bankruptcy or otherwise abandoned.

10 In furtherance of the Minutes of Settlement that were entered into with the Existing Shareholders, the articles of Canwest Global will be amended under section 191 of the CBCA to facilitate the settlement. In particular, Canwest Global will reorganize the authorized capital of Canwest Global into (a) an unlimited number of new multiple voting shares, new subordinated voting shares and new non-voting shares; and (b) an unlimited number of new non-voting preferred shares. The terms of the new non-voting preferred shares will provide for the mandatory transfer of

the new preferred shares held by the Existing Shareholders to a designated entity affiliated with Shaw for an aggregate amount of $11 million to be paid upon delivery by Canwest Global of the transfer notice to the transfer agent. Following delivery of the transfer notice, the Shaw designated entity will donate and surrender the new preferred shares acquired by it to Canwest Global for cancellation.

11 Canwest Global, CMI, CTLP, New Canwest, Shaw, 7316712 and the Monitor entered into the Plan Emergence Agreement dated June 25, 2010 detailing certain steps that will be taken before, upon and after the implementation of the plan. These steps primarily relate to the funding of various costs that are payable by the CMI Entities on emergence from the CCAA proceeding. This includes payments that will be made or may be made by the Monitor to satisfy post-filing amounts owing by the CMI Entities. The schedule of costs has not yet been finalized.

Creditor Meetings

12 Creditor meetings were held on July 19, 2010 in Toronto, Ontario. Support for the Plan was overwhelming. 100% in number representing 100% in value of the beneficial owners of the 8% senior subordinated notes who provided instructions for voting at the Noteholder meeting approved the resolution. Beneficial Noteholders holding approximately 95% of the principal amount of the outstanding notes validly voted at the Noteholder meeting.

13 The Ordinary Creditors with proven voting claims who submitted voting instructions in person or by proxy represented approximately 83% of their number and 92% of the value of such claims. In excess of 99% in number representing in excess of 99% in value of the Ordinary Creditors holding proven voting claims that were present in person or by proxy at the meeting voted or were deemed to vote in favour of the resolution.

Sanction Test

14 Section 6(1) of the CCAA provides that the court has discretion to sanction a plan of compromise or arrangement if it has achieved the requisite double majority vote. The criteria that a debtor company must satisfy in seeking the court's approval are:

> (b) there must be strict compliance with all statutory requirements;
> 28. all material filed and procedures carried out must be examined to determine if anything has been done or purported to be done which is not authorized by the CCAA; and
> 29. the Plan must be fair and reasonable.

See *Re: Canadian Airlines Corp.*[2]

22. Statutory Requirements

15 I am satisfied that all statutory requirements have been met. I already determined that the Applicants qualified as debtor companies under section 2 of the CCAA and that they had total claims against them exceeding $5 million. The notice of meeting was sent in accordance with the Meeting Order. Similarly, the classification of Affected Creditors for voting purposes was addressed in the Meeting Order which was unopposed and not appealed. The meetings were both properly constituted and voting in each was properly carried out. Clearly the Plan was approved by the requisite majorities.

16 Section 6(3), 6(5) and 6(6) of the CCAA provide that the court may not sanction a plan unless the plan contains certain specified provisions concerning crown claims, employee claims and pension claims. Section 4.6 of Plan provides that the claims listed in paragraph (l) of the definition of "Unaffected Claims" shall be paid in full from a fund known as the Plan Implementation Fund within six months of the sanction order. The Fund consists of cash, certain other assets and further contributions from Shaw. Paragraph (1) of the definition of "Unaffected Claims" includes any Claims in respect of any payments referred to in section 6(3), 6(5) and 6(6) of the CCAA. I am satisfied that these provisions of section 6 of the CCAA have been satisfied.

23. Unauthorized Steps

17 In considering whether any unauthorized steps have been taken by a debtor company, it has been held that in making such a determination, the court should rely on the parties and their stakeholders and the reports of the Monitor: *Re Canadian Airlines*[3].

18 The CMI Entities have regularly filed affidavits addressing key developments in this restructuring. In addition, the Monitor has provided regular reports (17 at last count) and has opined that the CMI Entities have acted and continue to act in good faith and with due diligence and have not breached any requirements under the CCAA or any order of this court. If it was not obvious from the hearing on June 23, 2010, it should be stressed that there is no payment of any equity claim pursuant to section 6(8) of the CCAA. As noted by the Monitor in its 16th Report, settlement with the Existing Shareholders did not and does not in any way impact the anticipated recovery to the Affected Creditors of the CMI Entities. Indeed I referenced the inapplicability of section 6(8) of the CCAA in my Reasons of June 23, 2010. The second criterion relating to unauthorized steps has been met.

24. Fair and Reasonable

19 The third criterion to consider is the requirement to demonstrate that a plan is fair and reasonable. As Paperny J. (as she then was) stated in *Re Canadian Airlines*:

> 25. The court's role on a sanction hearing is to consider whether the plan fairly balances the interests of all stakeholders. Faced with an insolvent organization, its role is to look forward and ask: does this plan represent a fair and reasonable compromise that will permit a viable commercial entity to emerge? It is also an exercise in assessing current reality by comparing available commercial alternatives to what is offered in the proposed plan.[4]

20 My discretion should be informed by the objectives of the CCAA, namely to facilitate the reorganization of a debtor company for the benefit of the company, its creditors, shareholders, employees and in many instances, a much broader constituency of affected persons.

21 In assessing whether a proposed plan is fair and reasonable, considerations include the following:

> (b) whether the claims were properly classified and whether the requisite majority of creditors approved the plan;
> 28. what creditors would have received on bankruptcy or liquidation as compared to the plan;

29. alternatives available to the plan and bankruptcy;
26. oppression of the rights of creditors;
27. unfairness to shareholders; and
1. the public interest.

22 I have already addressed the issue of classification and the vote. Obviously there is an unequal distribution amongst the creditors of the CMI Entities. Distribution to the Noteholders is expected to result in recovery of principal, pre-filing interest and a portion of post-filing accrued and default interest. The range of recoveries for Ordinary Creditors is much less. The recovery of the Noteholders is substantially more attractive than that of Ordinary Creditors. This is not unheard of. In *Re Armbro Enterprises Inc.*[5] Blair J. (as he then was) approved a plan which included an uneven allocation in favour of a single major creditor, the Royal Bank, over the objection of other creditors. Blair J. wrote:

> 25. "I am not persuaded that there is a sufficient tilt in the allocation of these new common shares in favour of RBC to justify the court in interfering with the business decision made by the creditor class in approving the proposed Plan, as they have done. RBC's cooperation is a sine qua non for the Plan, or any Plan, to work and it is the only creditor continuing to advance funds to the applicants to finance the proposed re-organization."[6]

23 Similarly, in *Re: Uniforêt Inc.*[7] a plan provided for payment in full to an unsecured creditor. This treatment was much more generous than that received by other creditors. There, the Québec Superior Court sanctioned the plan and noted that a plan can be more generous to some creditors and still fair to all creditors. The creditor in question had stepped into the breach on several occasions to keep the company afloat in the four years preceding the filing of the plan and the court was of the view that the conduct merited special treatment. See also Romaine J.'s orders dated October 26, 2009 in *SemCanada Crude Company et al.*

24 I am prepared to accept that the recovery for the Noteholders is fair and reasonable in the circumstances. The size of the Noteholder debt was substantial. CMI's obligations under the notes were guaranteed by several of the CMI Entities. No issue has been taken with the guarantees. As stated before and as observed by the Monitor, the Noteholders held a blocking position in any restructuring. Furthermore, the liquidity and continued support provided by the Ad Hoc Committee both prior to and during these proceedings gave the CMI Entities the opportunity to pursue a going concern restructuring of their businesses. A description of the role of the Noteholders is found in Mr. Strike's affidavit sworn July 20, 2010, filed on this motion.

25 Turning to alternatives, the CMI Entities have been exploring strategic alternatives since February, 2009. Between November, 2009 and February, 2010, RBC Capital Markets conducted the equity investment solicitation process of which I have already commented. While there is always a theoretical possibility that a more advantageous plan could be developed than the Plan proposed, the Monitor has concluded that there is no reason to believe that restarting the equity investment solicitation process or marketing 100% of the CMI Entities assets would result in a better or equally desirable outcome. Furthermore, restarting the process could lead to operational difficulties including issues relating to the CMI Entities' large studio suppliers and advertisers. The Monitor has also confirmed that it is unlikely that the recovery for a going concern liquidation sale of the assets of the CMI Entities would result in greater recovery to the creditors of the CMI Entities. I am not

satisfied that there is any other alternative transaction that would provide greater recovery than the recoveries contemplated in the Plan. Additionally, I am not persuaded that there is any oppression of creditor rights or unfairness to shareholders.

26 The last consideration I wish to address is the public interest. If the Plan is implemented, the CMI Entities will have achieved a going concern outcome for the business of the CTLP Plan Entities that fully and finally deals with the Goldman Sachs Parties, the Shareholders Agreement and the defaulted 8% senior subordinated notes. It will ensure the continuation of employment for substantially all of the employees of the Plan Entities and will provide stability for the CMI Entities, pensioners, suppliers, customers and other stakeholders. In addition, the Plan will maintain for the general public broad access to and choice of news, public and other information and entertainment programming. Broadcasting of news, public and entertainment programming is an important public service, and the bankruptcy and liquidation of the CMI Entities would have a negative impact on the Canadian public.

27 I should also mention section 36 of the CCAA which was added by the recent amendments to the Act which came into force on September 18, 2009. This section provides that a debtor company may not sell or otherwise dispose of assets outside the ordinary course of business unless authorized to do so by a court. The section goes on to address factors a court is to consider. In my view, section 36 does not apply to transfers contemplated by a Plan. These transfers are merely steps that are required to implement the Plan and to facilitate the restructuring of the Plan Entities' businesses. Furthermore, as the CMI Entities are seeking approval of the Plan itself, there is no risk of any abuse. There is a further safeguard in that the Plan including the asset transfers contemplated therein has been voted on and approved by Affected Creditors.

28 The Plan does include broad releases including some third party releases. In *Metcalfe v. Mansfield Alternative Investments II Corp.*[8], the Ontario Court of Appeal held that the CCAA court has jurisdiction to approve a plan of compromise or arrangement that includes third party releases. The *Metcalfe* case was extraordinary and exceptional in nature. It responded to dire circumstances and had a plan that included releases that were fundamental to the restructuring. The Court held that the releases in question had to be justified as part of the compromise or arrangement between the debtor and its creditors. There must be a reasonable connection between the third party claim being compromised in the plan and the restructuring achieved by the plan to warrant inclusion of the third party release in the plan.

29 In the *Metcalfe* decision, Blair J.A. discussed in detail the issue of releases of third parties. I do not propose to revisit this issue, save and except to stress that in my view, third party releases should be the exception and should not be requested or granted as a matter of course.

30 In this case, the releases are broad and extend to include the Noteholders, the Ad Hoc Committee and others. Fraud, wilful misconduct and gross negligence are excluded. I have already addressed, on numerous occasions, the role of the Noteholders and the Ad Hoc Committee. I am satisfied that the CMI Entities would not have been able to restructure without materially addressing the notes and developing a plan satisfactory to the Ad Hoc Committee and the Noteholders. The release of claims is rationally connected to the overall purpose of the Plan and full disclosure of the releases was made in the Plan, the information circular, the motion material served in connection with the Meeting Order and on this motion. No one has appeared to oppose the sanction of the Plan that contains these releases and they are considered by the Monitor to be fair and reasonable. Under the circumstances, I am prepared to sanction the Plan containing these releases.

31 Lastly, the Monitor is of the view that the Plan is advantageous to Affected Creditors, is fair and reasonable and recommends its sanction. The board, the senior management of the CMI Entities, the Ad Hoc Committee, and the CMI CRA all support sanction of the Plan as do all those appearing today.

32 In my view, the Plan is fair and reasonable and I am granting the sanction order requested.[9]

33 The Applicants also seek approval of the Plan Emergence Agreement. The Plan Emergence Agreement outlines steps that will be taken prior to, upon, or following implementation of the Plan and is a necessary corollary of the Plan. It does not confiscate the rights of any creditors and is necessarily incidental to the Plan. I have the jurisdiction to approve such an agreement: *Re Air Canada*[10] and *Re Calpine Canada Energy Ltd.*[11] I am satisfied that the agreement is fair and reasonable and should be approved.

34 It is proposed that on the Plan implementation date the articles of Canwest Global will be amended to facilitate the settlement reached with the Existing Shareholders. Section 191 of the CBCA permits the court to order necessary amendments to the articles of a corporation without shareholder approval or a dissent right. In particular, section 191(1)(c) provides that reorganization means a court order made under any other Act of Parliament that affects the rights among the corporation, its shareholders and creditors. The CCAA is such an Act: *Beatrice Foods v. Merrill Lynch Capital Partners Inc.*[12] and *Re Laidlaw Inc*[13]. Pursuant to section 191(2), if a corporation is subject to a subsection (1) order, its articles may be amended to effect any change that might lawfully be made by an amendment under section 173. Section 173(1)(e) and (h) of the CBCA provides that:

> 2. Subject to sections 176 and 177, the articles of a corporation may by special resolution be amended to
>
> > 27. create new classes of shares;
> > 3. change the shares of any class or series, whether issued or unissued, into a different number of shares of the same class or series or into the same or a different number of shares of other classes or series.

35 Section 6(2) of the CCAA provides that if a court sanctions a compromise or arrangement, it may order that the debtor's constating instrument be amended in accordance with the compromise or arrangement to reflect any change that may lawfully be made under federal or provincial law.

36 In exercising its discretion to approve a reorganization under section 191 of the CBCA, the court must be satisfied that: (a) there has been compliance with all statutory requirements; (b) the debtor company is acting in good faith; and (c) the capital restructuring is fair and reasonable: *Re: A & M Cookie Co. Canada*[14] and *Mei Computer Technology Group Inc.*[15]

37 I am satisfied that the statutory requirements have been met as the contemplated reorganization falls within the conditions provided for in sections 191 and 173 of the CBCA. I am also satisfied that Canwest Global and the other CMI Entities were acting in good faith in attempting to resolve the Existing Shareholder dispute. Furthermore, the reorganization is a necessary step in the implementation of the Plan in that it facilitates agreement reached on June 23, 2010 with the Existing Shareholders. In my view, the reorganization is fair and reasonable and was a vital step in addressing a significant impediment to a satisfactory resolution of outstanding issues.

38 A post-filing claims procedure order is also sought. The procedure is designed to solicit, identify and quantify post-filing claims. The Monitor who participated in the negotiation of the proposed order is satisfied that its terms are fair and reasonable as am I.

39 In closing, I would like to say that generally speaking, the quality of oral argument and the materials filed in this CCAA proceeding has been very high throughout. I would like to express my appreciation to all counsel and the Monitor in that regard. The sanction order and the post-filing claims procedure order are granted.

S.E. PEPALL J.

cp/e/qlafr/qlmxj/qljxr/qlcas/qljyw

1 R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36 as amended.

2 2000 ABQB 442 at para. 60, leave to appeal denied 2000 ABCA 238, aff'd 2001 ABCA 9, leave to appeal to S.C.C. refused July 12, 2001, [2001] S.C.C.A. No 60.

3 Ibid,at para. 64 citing *Olympia and York Developments Ltd. v. Royal Trust Co*. [1993] O.J. No. 545 (Gen. Div.) and *Re: Cadillac Fairview Inc*. [1995] O.J. No. 274 (Gen. Div.).

4 Ibid, at para. 3.

5 (1993), 22 C.B.R. (3rd) 80 (Ont. Gen. Div.).

6 *Ibid*, at para. 6.

7 (2003), 43 C.B.R. (4th) 254 (QUE. S.C.).

8 (2008), 92 O.R. (3rd) 513 (C.A.).

9 The Sanction Order is extraordinarily long and in large measure repeats the Plan provisions. In future, counsel should attempt to simplify and shorten these sorts of orders.

10 (2004), 47 C.B.R. (4th) 169 (Ont. S.C.J.).

11 (2007), 35 C.B.R. (5th) 1.

12 (1996), 43 CBR (4th) 10.

13 (2003), 39 CBR (4th) 239.

14 [2009] O.J. No. 2427 (S.C.J.) at para. 8/

15 [2005] Q.J. No. 22993 at para. 9.

Tab 4

Case Name:

Currie v. McDonald's Restaurants of Canada Ltd.

Between
Greg Currie, plaintiff/respondent, and
McDonald's Restaurants of Canada Limited, McDonald's Corporation and Simon Marketing Inc.,
defendants/appellants

[2005] O.J. No. 506

74 O.R. (3d) 321

250 D.L.R. (4th) 224

195 O.A.C. 244

7 C.P.C. (6th) 60

137 A.C.W.S. (3d) 250

Dockets: C41264, C41289 and C41361

Ontario Court of Appeal
Toronto, Ontario

R.J. Sharpe, R.P. Armstrong and R.A. Blair JJ.A.

Heard: November 15, 2004.
Judgment: February 16, 2005.

(53 paras.)

Civil procedure -- Parties -- Class or representative actions -- Representative plaintiff -- Appeals -- International law and conflict of laws -- Conflict of laws -- Foreign judgments -- Recognition of judgments of foreign state.

Appeal by the defendant, McDonald's Restaurants of Canada Ltd, from an order that allowed this matter to proceed, despite the fact that similar claims had been settled by class action. McDonald's had run promotional games which were tied to food purchases at its restaurants. Senior employees

of the maretking company that operated these games were indicted for embezzling the prizes. A class-action was launched in the US for consumer fraud and unjust enrichment and a settlement was reached. The settlement was approved by US courts and a media process by which Canadian claimants were to be contacted was set up. In the criminal trial of the marketing employees, evidence was led that indicated that McDonalds had instructed the marketing company to ensure no high value prizes were awarded to Canadians. The terms of the settlement were given final approval in the US courts despite the objections of Canadian objectors. Currie then launched this action and McDonalds moved to dismiss the action on the ground that the claims had been disposed of by the class action. The judge found that the notice given to the Canadian members of the class was so inadequate as to violate the rules of natural justice, and allowed this action to proceed.

HELD: Appeal dismissed. The unnamed, non-resident class members from Canada did nothing to invite or invoke jurisdiction from the deciding US court. The principal connecting factors linking the cause of action to the US were that the alleged wrong occurred in the US and the US was the site of McDonald's headquarters. This was a real and substantial connection. Damages from the wrong were suffered in Ontario and the consumer transactions giving rise to the claims were within Ontario. The unnamed plaintiffs were not afforded adequate notice of the U.S. class action, The Ontario courts should not recognize and enforce the US class action settlement. Currie was not bound by the US judgment. The mode of notice in Canada did not fulfill the obligation to make the members of the class understand they could opt out if they wished. There was a denial of natural justice as the court applied a different and lower standard in determining what notice should be given to Canadian plaintiffs. Res judicata did not apply here as Curie took no part in the US action and McDonald's Canada was not named as a defendant in that action.

Statutes, Regulations and Rules Cited:

Ontario Class Proceedings Act, S.O. 1992, c. 6, ss. 17, 17(2), 30.

Appeal From:

On appeal from the judgment of Justice Maurice Cullity of the Superior Court of Justice dated January 13, 2004, reported at (2004), 70 O.R. (3d) 53.

Counsel:

Ronald Slaght, Q.C. for McDonald's Restaurants of Canada Limited

Joel Richler and J.A. Prestage for McDonald's Corporation

Glenn Zakaib for Simon Marketing Inc.

Chris G. Paliare, Martin Doane and John Phillips for Greg Currie

---

The judgment of the Court was delivered by

1 R.J. SHARPE J.A.:-- The plaintiff Greg Currie brings a proposed class action alleging wrongdoing in relation to promotional games offered to customers of McDonald's Restaurants of Canada Ltd. ("McDonald's Canada"). He is met with an Illinois judgment approving the settlement

of a class action brought on behalf of an American and international class of McDonald's customers, including the customers of McDonald's Canada (the "Boland judgment"). The Illinois court directed that notice of the class action to Canadian class members be given by means of an advertisement in Maclean's magazine. Currie did not participate in the Illinois proceedings but Preston Parsons, the named plaintiff in another Ontario class proceeding, represented by the same law firm and purporting to represent the same class, appeared in the Illinois court to challenge the settlement.

2 The central issue on this appeal is whether the Boland judgment is binding so as to preclude Currie's proposed class action in Ontario.

FACTS

3 I adopt the following summary of the essential facts from the reasons of the motion judge.

> In the period between January 1, 1995 and December 31, 2001 - and earlier - McDonald's sponsored numerous promotional games, or contests, of chance - or chance and skill - at its restaurants in North America. Some, but not all, of these were made available in the Canadian restaurants. Prizes of different kinds and amounts were to be awarded. Participation in the games was, to a large extent, tied to the purchase of food at the restaurants. Simon Marketing Inc. - a corporation based in California that provided businesses with marketing services involving the provision and operation of promotional games - was retained for that purpose by McDonald's.
>
> (a) On August 21, 2001, Jerome Jacobson - a senior employee of Simon Marketing - and a number of other individuals were indicted for embezzling prizes allocated to McDonald's games.
>
> (b) The proceedings in Boland were commenced on the following day. The class-action complaint alleged that Jacobson had directed prizes to specific individuals and claimed damages against McDonald's and Simon Marketing Inc. for consumer fraud and unjust enrichment. The plaintiffs sued on behalf of themselves and "all customers of McDonald's who paid money for McDonald's food products in order to receive a subject contest game piece for subject contest promotions between 1995 and the present".
>
> 28. Settlement discussions in the Boland action were conducted from October 2001 and culminated in a settlement agreement between the plaintiffs and McDonald's on April 19, 2002.
>
> 29. The settlement agreement provided that the parties would apply to the Circuit Court of Cook County, Illinois for preliminary certification of the proceedings as a class action and for preliminary approval of the settlement as "fair, reasonable and adequate to the class and to members of the public". Further orders were to be requested to approve the terms of a notice to class members - and the manner in which it was to be disseminated - to provide class members with an opportunity to opt out of the class and the settlement by a date to be specified and to make the settlement - and the releases to be provided to McDonald's and its subsidiaries - binding on those who did not do so. The terms of the releases were broad. They covered all claims - referred to in the settlement agreement as "Released Claims" - relating to McDonald's promotional games under common law or statute, and specifically for breach of the consumer protection laws of any

jurisdiction, contract, unjust enrichment, fraud, negligent misrepresentation, breach of fiduciary duty, strict liability and unfair or deceptive trade practices. The Released Claims would have covered each of the claims subsequently pleaded in the Parsons and Currie actions even though not all of the material facts on which they were based had been pleaded in Boland. The original Complaint was amended to extend the class to persons who had participated, or attempted to participate, in promotional games sponsored by McDonald's since 1979.

22. On May 8, 2002, the application for the above orders was heard by Judge Stephen Schiller in Chicago and, on June 6, 2002, he granted the preliminary relief requested with some modifications to the proposed notice to class members. August 28, 2002 was designated as the final date for members to opt out and a final fairness hearing was to be held on September 17, 2002.

23. The manner in which notice was to be given to customers in Canada was specifically addressed at the preliminary hearing on May 8, 2002 and the order of the court provided for the approved form of notice to be published in each of three French-language newspapers in Quebec on July 15, 2002 and in Maclean's magazine on July 15 and July 22 as well as in two US publications that had circulation in Canada.

24. Jacobson had pleaded guilty to the criminal charges and, at the trial of his alleged conspirators, he gave evidence on August 19, 2002 that McDonald's had instructed Simon Marketing Inc. that the "random" selection of winners of "high value" prizes was to be manipulated to ensure that no such prizes would be awarded to contestants in Canada. No such allegation had been - or was ever - made in the Boland action.

25. After a US attorney had notified the firm of Paliare Roland in Toronto, the firm placed information about the US proceedings on its website and was subsequently contacted by the plaintiff, Preston Parsons. The Parsons action was commenced by statement of claim on September 13, 2002. As I have indicated, the causes of action that were pleaded were based on allegations that reflected those made by Jacobson, to which I have just referred, as well as those in the Complaint filed in Boland.

26. On September 16, 2002, a group of Canadians, including Mr. Parsons, moved for leave to intervene in the Boland proceedings to object to the settlement of that action. The documents filed in the court in Illinois named Paliare Roland as solicitors for Mr. Parsons although members of the firm did not - and could not - represent him in proceedings in that jurisdiction.

27. At the Final Fairness Hearing on September 17, 2002, submissions were made by a US attorney on behalf of the Canadian objectors. The hearing was adjourned to October 10, 2002 to permit written submissions. It continued on that date after written submissions of the objectors and responding submissions on behalf of the plaintiffs in Boland had been filed.

1. The Currie action was commenced on October 28, 2002 with Paliare Roland as solicitors of record.

2. On January 3, 2003, Judge Schiller released his decision dismissing the objections of the Canadian objectors. The terms of the settlement were given

final approval and the certification order was made final. On April 8, 2003, the formal order of the court was entered containing, among other things the release of McDonald's and its subsidiaries by the members of the class and a declaration that all members of the class who had not opted out were bound by the terms of the order.

3. An appeal by Mr. Parsons from the decision of Schiller J. was dismissed on July 31, 2003 on the ground that the order of the learned judge was not then a final order as the question of costs had not been dealt with.

Judicial Proceedings

4 The appellants moved to dismiss or stay both the Parsons and Currie actions on the ground that the claims asserted in both actions had been finally disposed of in the Boland action.

5 The motion judge dismissed the Parsons action on the basis that by appearing in the Illinois court to object to the settlement, Parsons had attorned to the jurisdiction of the Illinois court and that the Boland judgment should be recognized and enforced against him and the other Canadian objectors who appeared to contest the Boland settlement.

6 The motion judge refused to stay or dismiss the Currie action. He found that Currie was not bound by the Boland judgment or by Parsons' attornment despite the fact that the claims were identical and that Parsons and Currie were both represented by the same law firm. The motion judge found that under the applicable conflict of law rules, the Illinois court had jurisdiction over the non-resident, non-attorning plaintiff class members. However, he further found that the notice given in that action to the Canadian members of the plaintiff class was so inadequate as to violate the rules of natural justice. The motion judge concluded, accordingly, that the Boland judgment should not be recognized and enforced so as to bind Currie and those he sought to represent in his proposed class action.

7 McDonald's Corp., McDonald's Canada and Simon Marketing appeal the motion judge's refusal to dismiss or stay the Currie action. Parsons did not appeal the dismissal of his action.

ISSUES

8 The following issues arise on this appeal.

12. Should the Ontario courts recognize and enforce the Boland judgment against Currie and the non-attorning Canadian class members he seeks to represent?
13. Did the notice to the Canadian class members satisfy the requirements of natural justice?
14. Is Currie precluded by the doctrines of res judicata or abuse of process from prosecuting his claim in Ontario?

Analysis

17. Should the Ontario courts recognize and enforce the Boland judgment against Currie and the non-attorning Canadian class members he seeks to represent?

9 It is common ground on this appeal that if the Boland judgment should be recognized in Ontario under the applicable conflict of laws principles, Currie and the members of the class he

seeks to represent are bound by it and that Currie's proposed class action would be precluded. It is also common ground that the issue of whether the Ontario courts should recognize and enforce the Illinois judgment approving the settlement turns upon the application of the principles enunciated by the Supreme Court of Canada in Morguard Investments Ltd. v. De Savoye, [1990] 3 S.C.R. 1077 and Beals v. Saldanha, [2003] 3 S.C.R. 416.

10 In Morguard, the Supreme Court of Canada identified the twin principles of "order and fairness" and "real and substantial connection" for the assessment of the propriety of conflict of laws jurisdiction. As La Forest J. explained at p. 1102, "order and justice militate in favour of the security of transactions", an interest fostered in the modern world of increased trans-border activity by freer recognition and enforcement of judgments from other jurisdictions. But embedded in the principles of order and fairness is also the notion of jurisdictional restraint. The interest of security of transactions gained by the party seeking enforcement must be balanced with the need for fairness to the party against whom enforcement is sought. As La Forest J. put it at 1103: "it hardly accords with principles of order and fairness to permit a person to sue another in any jurisdiction, without regard to the contacts that jurisdiction may have to the defendant or the subject-matter of the suit ... Thus, fairness to the [party against whom enforcement is sought] requires that the judgment be issued by a court acting through fair process and with properly restrained jurisdiction."

11 The "real and substantial connection" test serves to control the assertion of jurisdiction. It is described variously in Morguard, at pp. 1104-9, as a connection "between the subject-matter of the action and the territory where the action is brought", "between the jurisdiction and the wrongdoing", "between the damages suffered and the jurisdiction", "between the defendant and the forum province", "with the transaction or the parties", and "with the action". The real and substantial connection test is a flexible one, "a term not yet fully defined" (Tolofson v. Jensen, [1994] 3 S.C.R. 1022 at 1049), and there is no strict or rigid test to be applied. (Hunt v. T & N plc., [1993] 4 S.C.R. 289 at 325).

12 Morguard dealt with the recognition and enforcement of inter-provincial judgments. In Beals, those same principles were adapted and applied to international judgments. Writing for the majority, at para. 37, Major J. described real and substantial connection as "the overriding factor in the determination of jurisdiction." He stated at para. 32:

> 58. The "real and substantial connection" test requires that a significant connection exist between the cause of action and the foreign court. Furthermore, a defendant can reasonably be brought within the embrace of a foreign jurisdiction's law where he or she has participated in something of significance or was actively involved in that foreign jurisdiction. A fleeting or relatively unimportant connection will not be enough to give a foreign court jurisdiction. The connection to the foreign jurisdiction must be a substantial one.

13 The novel point raised on this appeal is the application of the real and substantial connection test and the principles of order and fairness to unnamed, non-resident plaintiffs in international class actions.

14 Ontario residents frequently engage in cross-border activities that may become the subject of class action litigation in Ontario, in another province or in a foreign jurisdiction. Several Ontario trial courts have authorized national and international classes: Robertson v. The Thompson Corporation (1999), 43 O.R. (3d) 161 (S.C.J.) (international class), Carom v. Bre-X Minerals Ltd.

(1999), 44 O.R. (3d) 173 (S.C.J.) (national class) and Wilson v. Servier (2000), 50 O.R. (3d) 219 (S.C.J.) (national class). In Mondor v. Fisherman; CC & L Dedicated Enterprise Fund (Trustee of) v. Fisherman, [2002] O.T.C. 317, Cumming J. approved a settlement in a class action where the class included American and other foreign plaintiffs. Legislation in several provinces specifically contemplates the inclusion of non-resident class members: Class Proceedings Act, S.A. 2003, c. C-16.5, ss. 7(1)(3) and 17(1)(b); Class Proceedings Act, R.S.B.C. 1996, c. 50, ss. 6(2) and 16(2); The Class Proceedings Act, C.C.S.M., c. C130, s. 6(3); Newfoundland and Labrador Class Actions Act, SNL 2001, c. C-18.1, ss. 7(2) and 17(2)-(5); The Class Actions Act, S.S. 2001, c. C-12.01, ss. 8(2) and 18(2).

15 There are strong policy reasons favouring the fair and efficient resolution of interprovincial and international class action litigation: Vitapharm Canada Ltd. v. F. Hoffman-LaRoche Ltd. (2001), 6 C.P.C. (5th) 245 at para. 27 (Ont. S.C.J.), aff'd (2002), 20 C.P.C. (5th) 65 (Ont. Div. Ct.), aff'd (2003), 30 C.P.C. (5th) 107 (Ont. C.A.); Wilson v. Servier Canada Inc., above at 243-4 (S.C.J.); Wilson v. Servier Canada Inc. (2002), 59 O.R. (3d) 656 (S.C.J.) at 664-670. Conflict of law rules should recognize, in appropriate cases, the importance of having claims finally resolved in one jurisdiction. In some cases, Ontario courts will render judgments affecting the rights of non-residents and in other cases, Ontario residents will be affected by class action proceedings elsewhere. Ontario expects its judgments to be recognized and enforced, provided its courts assert jurisdiction in a proper manner and comity requires that, in appropriate cases, Ontario law should give effect to foreign class action judgments.

16 Recognition and enforcement rules should take into account certain unique features of class action proceedings. In this case, we must consider the situation of the unnamed, non-resident class plaintiff. In a traditional non-class action suit, there is no question as to the jurisdiction of the foreign court to bind the plaintiff. As the party initiating proceedings, the plaintiff will have invoked the jurisdiction of the foreign court and thereby will have attorned to the foreign court's jurisdiction. The issue relating to recognition and enforcement that typically arises is whether the foreign judgment can be enforced against the defendant.

17 Here, the tables are turned. It is the defendant who is seeking to enforce the judgment against the unnamed, non-resident plaintiffs. The settling defendants, plainly bound by the judgment, seek to enforce it as widely and as broadly as possible in order to preclude further litigation against them. Henry Paul Monaghan, "Antisuit Injunctions and Preclusion Against Absent Nonresident Class Members" (1998) 98 Columbia Law Review 1148 at 1155-56, warns of the need to guard against potential abuses by settling class action defendants who "welcome class action suits as a vehicle for limiting overall liability, sometimes at bargain-basement prices." Before enforcing a foreign class action judgment against Ontario residents, we should ensure that the foreign court had a proper basis for the assertion of jurisdiction and that the interests of Ontario residents were adequately protected.

18 To determine whether the assumption of jurisdiction by the foreign court satisfies the real and substantial connection test and the principles of order and fairness, it is necessary to consider the situation from the perspective of the party against whom enforcement is sought. In many cases, the actions of the non-resident class member will assist in determining jurisdiction. Take, for example, the case of an Ontario resident who orders goods from a foreign mail order merchant or who buys securities on a foreign stock exchange. The Ontario resident has engaged in a cross-border transaction with a foreign entity. The cause of action arises at least in part in the foreign jurisdiction.

It would not be unreasonable, from the perspective of the Ontario resident, to expect that legal claims arising from the transaction could be properly litigated in the foreign jurisdiction. Nor is it unreasonable, whether from the perspective of the foreign defendant or from that of the Ontario plaintiff, to expect that class action litigation in the foreign jurisdiction should dispose finally of the Ontario plaintiff's claim.

19 In this case, however, the unnamed, non-resident class members have done nothing to invite or invoke Illinois jurisdiction. The respondents offer this analogy: would Ontario law recognize the jurisdiction of Illinois to entertain a suit by the appellants for a declaration of non-liability against the respondents? That is the legal and practical effect of the Illinois judgment so far as they are concerned. If a judgment of non-liability by the foreign court would be recognized and enforced in Ontario, so too should the courts of Ontario recognize and enforce the foreign class action settlement. However, if the foreign non-liability judgment would not be recognized and enforced, an Ontario court should hesitate to recognize and enforce the foreign class action settlement against the non-resident plaintiff.

20 This analogy is of some assistance, but I am not persuaded that a model entirely based upon the position of the defendant in a traditional two-party lawsuit can adequately capture the legal dynamics and complexity of the situation of an unnamed plaintiff in modern cross-border class action litigation. The position of the class action plaintiff is not the same as that of a typical defendant. Rules for recognition and enforcement of class action judgments should reflect those differences. The class action plaintiff is not hauled before a foreign court and required to defend him or herself upon pain of default judgment. As stated by Rehnquist J. in the leading American decision, Phillips Petroleum Company v. Shutts, 472 U.S. 797 at 809 (1985), "[un]like a defendant in a civil suit, a class-action plaintiff is not required to fend for himself." Class action regimes typically impose upon the court a duty to ensure that the interests of the plaintiff class members are adequately represented and protected. This is a factor favouring recognition and enforcement against unnamed class members: see John C.L. Dixon, "The Res Judicata Effect in England of a U.S. Class Action Settlement" (1997) 46 I.C.L.Q. 134 at 136, 150-51.

21 On the other hand, I accept the respondent's basic point that it would be wrong simply to approach the issue of jurisdiction by asking whether the Illinois court would have jurisdiction over the respondents at the suit of Canadian plaintiffs. The court must have regard to the rights and interests of unnamed plaintiffs who did not participate in the Boland proceedings. The question of jurisdiction should be viewed from the perspective of the Ontario client of a McDonald's Canada restaurant, participating in a promotional prize giveaway presented by McDonald's Canada, who has done nothing to invoke or submit to the jurisdiction of the Illinois court.

22 The principal connecting factors linking the cause of action asserted in Currie's proposed class action to the state of Illinois are that the alleged wrong occurred in the United States and Illinois is the site of McDonald's head office. The alleged wrongful conduct, manipulating the "random" selection of winners of "high value" prizes to ensure that no such prizes would be awarded to contestants in Canada, occurred in the United States. This factor is a "real and substantial connection" in favour of Illinois jurisdiction. While constitutional arrangements may put interprovincial suits on something of a different plain, as noted by Cumming J. in Wilson v. Servier Canada Inc. (2000), above at 241, Ontario courts have certified national class actions "if there is a real and substantial connection between the subject-matter of the action and Ontario" in the expectation that "other jurisdictions on the basis of comity should recognize the Ontario judgment."

23 On the other hand, the principles of "order and fairness" require that careful attention be paid to the situation of ordinary McDonald's customers whose rights are at stake. These non-resident class members would have no reason to expect that any legal claim they may wish to assert against McDonald's Canada as result of visiting the restaurant in Ontario would be adjudicated in the United States. The consumer transactions giving rise to the claims took place entirely within Ontario. The consumers are residents of Canada and the McDonald's Canada is a corporation that conducts its business in Canada. Damages from the alleged wrong were suffered in Ontario. The Currie plaintiffs themselves did nothing that could provide a basis for the assertion of Illinois jurisdiction, while McDonald's Canada invited the jurisdiction of the courts of Ontario by carrying on business here.

24 The locus of the alleged wrong indicates a real and substantial connection with Illinois, but recognizing Illinois jurisdiction could be unfair to the ordinary McDonald's customer who would have no reason to suspect that his or her rights are at stake in a foreign lawsuit and who has no link to or nexus with the Boland action.

25 To address the concern for fairness, it is helpful to consider the adequacy of the procedural rights afforded the unnamed non-resident class members in the Boland action. Before concluding that Ontario law should recognize the jurisdiction of the Illinois court to determine their legal rights, we should be satisfied that the procedures adopted in the Boland action were sufficiently attentive to the rights and interests of the unnamed non-resident class members. Respect for procedural rights, including the adequacy of representation, the adequacy of notice and the right to opt out, could fortify the connection with Illinois jurisdiction and alleviate concerns regarding unfairness. Given the substantial connection between the alleged wrong and Illinois, and given the small stake of each individual class member, it seems to me that the principles of order and fairness could be satisfied if the interests of the non-resident class members were adequately represented and if it were clearly brought home to them that their rights could be affected in the foreign proceedings if they failed to take appropriate steps to be removed from those proceedings

26 In the circumstances of this case, it is not necessary for me to consider the issue of adequacy of representation in detail. I note, however, that American commentators have raised the "race-to-the bottom" concern: see Monaghan, above. A sophisticated defendant may persuade plaintiffs' counsel to accept a sharply discounted recovery rate for non-resident (including Canadian or Ontario) plaintiffs. The foreign representative plaintiff's interests may conflict with those of the Ontario class, or not fully encapsulate the interests of the Ontario class. Recognition and enforcement rules must be attentive to these possibilities and retain sufficient flexibility to address concerns of this nature.

27 On the other hand, provided the interests of non-resident class members were adequately represented, recognition and enforcement of foreign class proceedings would seem desirable. Recognition of the judgment would encourage the defendant to extend the benefits of the settlement to non-residents. Non-resident class members would receive a benefit without resorting to litigation and the defendant would buy peace from further litigation.

28 The right to opt out is an important procedural protection afforded to unnamed class action plaintiffs. Taking appropriate steps to opt out and remove themselves from the action allows unnamed class action plaintiffs to preserve legal rights that would otherwise be determined or compromised in the class proceeding. Although she was not referring to inter-jurisdictional issues, in Western Canadian Shopping Centres Inc. v. Dutton, [2001] 2 S.C.R. 534 at para. 49, McLachlin

C.J.C. identified the importance of notice as it relates to the right to opt out: "A judgment is binding on a class member only if the class member is notified of the suit and given an opportunity to exclude himself or herself from the proceeding." The right afforded to plaintiff class members to opt out has been found to provide some protection to out-of-province claimants who would prefer to litigate their claims elsewhere: Webb v. K-Mart Canada Ltd. (1999), 45 O.R. (3d) 389 at 404 (S.C.J.). It is obvious, however, that if the right to opt out is to be meaningful, the unnamed plaintiff must know about it and that, in turn, implicates the adequacy of the notice afforded to the unnamed plaintiff.

29 The respondent submits that recognition should be withheld absent an order requiring non-resident plaintiffs to opt in: see D.L. Bassett, "U.S. Class Actions Go Global: Transnational Class Actions and Personal Jurisdiction" (2003) 72 Fordham Law Review 41. In some provinces (Alberta: Class Proceedings Act, S.A. 2003, c. C-16.5, s. 17(1)(b); British Columbia: Class Proceedings Act, R.S.B.C. 1996, c. 50, s. 16(2); Saskatchewan: The Class Actions Act, S.S. 2001, c. C-12.01, s. 18(2); Newfoundland and Labrador Class Actions Act, SNL 2001, c. C-18.1, s. 17(2)) legislation requires out of province plaintiffs opt in to class proceedings. There may well be cases where the nature of the rights and interests at stake would make such a requirement appropriate as a prerequisite to recognition and enforcement, but I do not accept the suggestion that unnamed plaintiffs should always be required to opt in as a prerequisite to recognition. In my view, the case at bar does not fall into the category where an "opt in" order should be required. Here, the interest of each individual plaintiff is nominal at best. An order requiring members of the plaintiff class to opt in would, as a practical matter, effectively negate meaningful class action relief.

30 In my view, provided (a) there is a real and substantial connection linking the cause of action to the foreign jurisdiction, (b) the rights of non-resident class members are adequately represented, and (c) non-resident class members are accorded procedural fairness including adequate notice, it may be appropriate to attach jurisdictional consequences to an unnamed plaintiff's failure to opt out. In those circumstances, failure to opt out may be regarded as a form of passive attornment sufficient to support the jurisdiction of the foreign court. I would add two qualifications: First, as stated by LaForest J. in Hunt v. T & N plc., above at p. 325, "the exact limits of what constitutes a reasonable assumption of jurisdiction" cannot be rigidly defined and "no test can perhaps ever be rigidly applied" as "no court has ever been able to anticipate" all possibilities. Second, it may be easier to justify the assumption of jurisdiction in interprovincial cases than in international cases: see Muscutt v. Courcelles (2002), 60 O.R. (3d) 20 at paras. 95-100 (C.A.).

31 The motion judge determined that the notice given to the non-resident class members was inadequate. He observed that traditional conflict of laws doctrine treats adequacy of notice as an element of natural justice that can be raised as a defence to enforcement, once the jurisdiction of the foreign court has been established. He did not find it necessary to decide, on the facts of this case, whether or not the notice issue had a bearing on jurisdiction. As I have already explained, it is my opinion that the notice issue does bear upon jurisdiction. I consider the motion judge's ruling on the adequacy of notice below and conclude that there is no basis upon which I would interfere with that ruling. I would apply it to the question of jurisdiction and hold that as the unnamed plaintiffs were not afforded adequate notice of the Boland proceedings, the Ontario courts should not recognize and enforce the Boland judgment against Currie and the non-attorning Canadian class members he seeks to represent.

32 I would add this observation. Even if the Boland judgment is not accorded recognition and enforcement, it may still have some impact upon Currie's proposed class action in Ontario because of the principle against double recovery. As a result of the Boland judgment, certain benefits were conferred upon Canadian McDonald's patrons. If the Currie action succeeds on the merits, then the trial judge will likely take into account the benefits already received by the plaintiff class in order to determine the appropriate remedy and prevent over-compensation.

33 Accordingly, I conclude that Currie and the unnamed members of the class he seeks to represent (excluding the Parsons group) are not bound by the Boland judgment.

> 59. Did the notice to the Canadian class members satisfy the requirements of natural justice?

34 In the Boland action, the Illinois court ordered that notice be given in Canada by means of two advertisements in Maclean's Magazine for English Canada and in La Presse, Le Journal de Québec and Le Journal de Montréal for Quebec. Notice was also published in three U.S. publications with circulation in Canada, People Magazine, USA Today and four copies of TV Guide.

35 The respondents rely upon the evidence of Todd Hilsee, an individual with experience in developing notice programs for class actions. In Hilsee's opinion, the notice to Canadian members of the plaintiff class in Boland was inadequate. Relying on "net-reach" analysis, he asserts that the notice had reached only 29.9% of Canadian adults who frequent burger restaurants. The notice approved in the United States, meanwhile, would have reached 72% of American fast food patrons.

36 In response to Hilsee's evidence, the appellants filed the affidavit of Wayne Pines, who prepared the Boland notice plan. He stated that Maclean's readership, in addition to circulation figures, should be considered, as should the impact of the notice in the U.S. publications with circulation in Canada. Pines also swore that the notice to Canadians in Boland was more effective and broader than the notice approved in Chadha v. Bayer Inc. (1999), 43 C.P.C. (4th) 91 (Ont. S.C.J.).

37 The motion judge made the following findings at para. 58 with respect to the adequacy of the notice in the Boland action:

> 58. I am satisfied that it would be substantially unjust to find that the Canadian members of the putative class in Boland had received adequate notice of the proceedings and of their right to opt out. Quite apart from the form and contents of the notice - Mr. Hilsee's reference to "wall to wall legalese" conveys no more than a hint of its eye-glazing opaqueness - I believe that its dissemination in Canada was so woefully inadequate that the decision should be held to offend the rules of natural justice recognized in this court and, on that ground, to be not binding on the Canadian members of the putative class in Boland, other than those whom I have found to have submitted to the jurisdiction of the court in Illinois. It would not, in my judgment, be at all reasonable to consider publication in two issues of Maclean's magazine as adequate notice to unilingual English-speaking Canadians - or, indeed, to French-speaking Canadians outside Quebec - who were customers of McDonald's. Nor, as the question is governed by the laws of this jurisdiction, do I believe it would be helpful to speculate whether the decision of Schiller J. on the adequacy of the notice plan would have been the

same if, at the preliminary hearing, he had been provided with the true circulation of Maclean's magazine or if the mistake in the initial declaration had been drawn to his attention at the final hearing.

38 I am not persuaded that we should interfere with the motion judge's findings. They are essentially factual in nature and therefore entitled to deference on appeal to this court.

39 It was open on the evidence for the motion judge to conclude that the wording of the notice was so technical and obscure that the ordinary class member would have difficulty understanding the implications of the proposed settlement on their legal rights in Canada or that they had the right to opt out. As I have already indicated, that right is of vital importance to the jurisdiction of the foreign court in international class action litigation. The right to opt out must be made clear and plain to the non-resident class members and I see no basis upon which to disagree with the motion judge's assessment of this notice.

40 Nor would I interfere with the motion judge's finding that the mode of notice was inadequate. The appellants opted to publish the notice in a publication that is not ordinarily used in English-Canada for such purposes and there was evidence that this notice reached only a small proportion of the members of the plaintiff class. It was open on the evidence for the motion judge to conclude that such notice was inadequate.

41 The appellants argue that the motion judge erred in law by applying a higher standard to the notice than would be applied in an Ontario class action. They point out that under Ontario law, there is no absolute requirement for effective notice in class actions and, where the stake of an individual class member is extremely low, notice requirements may be tailored accordingly. In the present case, the individual class member could assert no more than a mathematical chance to win a prize and given the low value of such a claim, Ontario law sets a very low standard. The Class Proceedings Act, S.O. 1992, c. 6, ss. 17 and 20 direct the Ontario courts making directions regarding notice to consider, inter alia, the cost of notice, the size of the class and the nature of the relief sought. The Act specifically permits the court, having regard to these matters, to dispense with notice where appropriate (s. 17(2)). In consumer class actions involving large plaintiff classes asserting claims that are essentially insignificant on an individual basis, Canadian courts have approved notice arguably less effective than that approved in the case at bar: Chadha v. Bayer, above; Wilson v. Servier Canada Inc. (2002), above.

42 I agree that the motion judge appears not to have assessed the adequacy of the Canadian notice against the standard mandated by Ontario law for Ontario class actions. I disagree, however, that he erred is so doing. In assessing the fairness of the foreign proceedings, "the courts of this country must have regard to fundamental principles of justice and not to the letter of the rules which, either in our system, or in the relevant foreign system, are designed to give effect to those principles" (Adams v. Cape Industries plc. [1990] Ch. 433 at 559 (C.A.). The adequacy of the notice had to be assessed in terms of what is required in an international class action involving the assertion of jurisdiction against non-residents. While Ontario's domestic standard my have some bearing upon that issue, I do not agree that it is conclusive, particularly in light of the importance of notice to the jurisdictional issues discussed above.

43 In my view, the motion judge was entitled to look, as he did, to the standard the American court applied to its own residents. American and Canadian class members had similar if not identical interests at stake and there was no relevant basis upon which the Illinois court could have

concluded that one standard of procedural fairness was appropriate for the American class and another for the Canadian. In the result, the Illinois court applied a different and lower standard in determining what notice should be given to the Canadian plaintiffs. I would not interfere with the motion judge's conclusion that there was a denial of natural justice. Natural justice surely requires that similarly situated litigants be accorded equal (although not necessarily identical) treatment.

> Is Currie precluded by the doctrines of res judicata or abuse of process from prosecuting his claim in Ontario?

44 The appellants argue that Currie should be bound by Boland judgment on the basis that he is in the same interest as or a privy to Parsons. Parsons did not appeal the motion judge's finding that he attorned to the jurisdiction of the Illinois court; therefore, he is bound by it. The allegations in the Currie action are the same as those advanced by Parsons. The Currie action was brought as a protective measure to preserve the right to bring an action in Canada on behalf of the same class of plaintiffs in the event of an adverse ruling against Parsons in Illinois. The same law firm that represented Parsons commenced the Currie action after Parsons' appearance in the Illinois court.

45 The appellants submit that the Currie action should be dismissed on the basis of res judicata or as an abuse of process. They argue that Currie makes essentially the same allegations as were made by Parsons and that the Currie action is nothing more than a deliberate attempt to avoid the effect of an adverse ruling against Parsons. Currie and Parsons are, the appellants submit, alter egos of each other, neither having any significant personal interest in their claims and both making the same allegations. The real plaintiff, and the only entity with a real stake in the claim, is the law firm that represents both Currie and Parsons. The appellants urge us to look to the practical realities of class actions. We are asked to focus on the centrality of the lawyers to a process in which the representative plaintiffs play what is at best a nominal role.

46 I am not persuaded that res judicata applies here or that there are grounds for this court to interfere with the motion judge's refusal to apply the abuse of process doctrine. The parties are not the same - Currie took no part in the Boland proceedings and McDonald's Canada was not named as a defendant in that action. Further, Currie's allegations specifically related to the Canadian patrons were made by Parsons in objecting to the settlement, but they did not form part of the claim advanced by the representative plaintiff in Boland.

47 The appellants say that Currie and Parsons are privies, relying on the extended definition of privity identified by Farley J. in Bank of Montreal v. Mitchell (1997), 143 D.L.R. (4th) 697 at 739 (Ont. Gen. Div.), aff'd (1997), 151 D.L.R. (4th) 574 (Ont. C.A.) and applied in Banque Nationale de Paris (Canada) et al. v. Canadian Imperial Bank of Commerce et al. (2001), 52 O.R. (3d) 161 (C.A.):

> 58. For privity of interest to exist there must be a sufficient degree of connection or identification between the two parties for it to be just and common sense to hold that a court decision involving the party litigant that it should be binding in a subsequent proceeding upon the non-litigant party in the original proceeding ... [W]here that non-litigant party has sufficient interest in those original proceedings to intervene but instead chooses to stand by and have a battle in which he has a practical and legal concern fought by someone else, it is appropriate to have the non-litigant abide by that previous decision ...

48 The motion judge rejected this submission. He found that there was no evidence that Currie deliberately stood by while the battle was being fought elsewhere. There was no evidence that Currie was even aware of the proceedings in the United States until shortly before his own action was commenced. Currie refused, on his counsel's advice, to provide any information that he had received from his counsel about the Boland and Parsons proceedings. The motion judge found, at para. 82, that even if he were to draw from Currie's refusal the adverse inference that the Currie was tainted by Parsons' attornment, that still did not provide a basis for finding Currie to be a privy of Parsons or the Currie action to be an abuse of process. The motion judge found that protection of the interests of the putative class was a legitimate tactic:

> 58. There is nothing to suggest that Mr. Currie's decision to commence the Currie action - and any involvement of his solicitors in that decision - was motivated by any consideration other than a desire to protect the interests of members of the putative class in the Parsons action who had not participated in the Boland proceedings. Such members could not then be compelled to participate in the Parsons action, I have found that Mr. Parsons had no authority to submit their rights to the jurisdiction of the court in Illinois and, in view of the inadequacy of the notice of the Boland proceedings given in Canada, I cannot assume that any of the members of the putative class in the Currie action, other than the objectors, were aware of the proceedings in Illinois or of the Parsons action. In these circumstances, I decline to find that they - or Mr. Currie - were privies of Mr. Parsons or that the commencement and continuation of the Currie action should be considered to be an abuse of process (at para. 83).

49 I agree with the motion judge and I reject the submission of the appellants that we should analyze this issue on the basis that the law firm was the real litigant, or that the link provided by the law firm to both Parsons and Currie was sufficient to make them privies. No doubt from a purely financial perspective, the law firm had a greater stake in the outcome than Parsons, Currie or any individual member of the proposed class. However, the financial stake of the class as a whole exceeded that of the law firm. In any event, I am not persuaded that the legal rights of the parties are to be assessed on the basis of their lawyers' pecuniary interest in the outcome. The legal claims that are being advanced belong to Parsons, Currie and to the members of the proposed class, not to the law firm.

50 Lawyers are not ordinarily considered to by in privity of interest with their clients: see Carl Zeiss Stiftung v. Rayner and Keeler Ltd. (No. 2), [1957] A.C. 853 at 910 and 937. The propriety of the procedures taken in the presentation of legal claims should be assessed from the perspective of the clients' legal rights. The law firm's job was to protect the legal interests of its individual clients and the legal interests of the proposed class. Currie had no contact with Parsons; nor, it would seem, did he know anything about the Parsons action or the steps that Parsons was taking to pursue it in Ontario and in Illinois. The same can be said for the unnamed members of the class Currie proposes to represent. In that light, it is difficult to see how Currie or those unnamed class members can be said to be bound under the Bank of Montreal v. Mitchell principle because they have adopted a tactical "stand by" position, rather than participating in the Illinois proceedings.

51 This case is distinguishable from Shaw v. BCE Inc., [2004] O.T.C. 28. In Shaw, Farley J. struck out the statement of claim in a proposed class proceeding only to be met with another claim, substantially similar to the one he struck out, advanced by another representative plaintiff

represented by the same law firm. Farley J. found that the new statement of claim failed to disclose a cause of action and he struck it out on that basis. He added that, in any event, the representative plaintiff fell within the extended definition of privity from Bank of Montreal v. Mitchell. An appeal to this court was dismissed on the ground that the new statement of claim failed to disclose a cause of action: (2004), 189 O.A.C. 9. This court declined to comment on the res judicata issue. In Shaw, the case for application of res judicata was significantly stronger than in the present case. There had been a determination on the merits that the claim lacked validity and that the new claim did not differ in substance from the claim that had been struck out. The merits of significant aspects of the Parsons claim, those specifically pertaining to Canadian customers, have never been considered. In any event, as I have already found that the expanded Bank of Montreal v. Mitchell definition of privity does not apply here, and as Shaw rests on that same principle, Shaw has no application here.

Conclusion

52 For these reasons, I would dismiss the appeal.

53 If the parties are unable to agree as to the costs of this appeal, brief written submissions may be filed. Respondent's submissions to be delivered within ten days after the release of these reasons; appellants' submissions to be delivered five days thereafter.

R.J. SHARPE J.A.
R.P. ARMSTRONG J.A. -- I agree.
R.A. BLAIR J.A. -- I agree.

cp/e/qlsxk

Tab 5

Case Name:

Fischer v. IG Investment Management Ltd.

Between
Dennis Fischer, Sheila Snyder, Lawrence Dykun, Ray Shugar and Wayne Dzeoba, Plaintiffs (Respondents), and
IG Investment Management Ltd., CI Mutual Funds Inc., Franklin Templeton Investments Corp., AGF Funds Inc. and AIC Limited, Defendants (Appellants)

[2012] O.J. No. 343

2012 ONCA 47

287 O.A.C. 148

15 C.P.C. (7th) 81

109 O.R. (3d) 498

346 D.L.R. (4th) 598

211 A.C.W.S. (3d) 785

2012 CarswellOnt 635

Dockets: C53852, C53853

Ontario Court of Appeal
Toronto, Ontario

W.K. Winkler C.J.O., G.J. Epstein J.A. and G.I. Pardu J. (ad hoc)

Heard: December 6, 2011.
Judgment: January 27, 2012.

(84 paras.)

Civil litigation -- Civil procedure -- Parties -- Class or representative actions -- Certification -- Appeal by mutual fund managers from order of Divisional Court allowing respondents' appeal and granting certification of proposed class action dismissed -- Respondent investors sued appellants for damages for permitting market timing that caused significant losses to respondents -- Securities Commission had investigated appellants and required them to pay $205,600,000 to investors -- Courts below erred by focusing on substantive outcome of Commission proceedings -- Motions judge erred in failing to consider that Commission lacked jurisdiction to decide liability and damages issues raised in action and that class members had no standing in Commission proceedings.

Securities regulation -- Securities commissions -- Investigations and examinations -- Appeal by mutual fund managers from order of Divisional Court allowing respondents' appeal and granting certification of proposed class action dismissed -- Respondent investors sued appellants for damages for permitting market timing that caused significant losses to respondents -- Securities Commission had investigated appellants and required them to pay $205,600,000 to investors -- Courts below erred by focusing on substantive outcome of Commission proceedings -- Motions judge erred in failing to consider that Commission lacked jurisdiction to decide liability and damages issues raised in action and that class members had no standing in Commission proceedings.

Appeal by the defendants from an order of the Divisional Court allowing the respondents' appeal and granting certification of the proposed class action. The appellants were mutual fund managers. The respondent investors alleged that the appellants permitted market timing in certain mutual funds that they managed, causing long-term investors in the affected mutual funds to suffer losses in the value of their investments of several hundred million dollars. All of the appellants had been investigated by the Securities Commission and had entered into settlement agreements with the Commission requiring them to pay $205,600,000 to investors in the relevant mutual funds. The appellants argued that the Divisional Court erred in finding that the proposed class action was the preferable procedure. The motion judge found that the action did not satisfy the preferable procedure requirement because the completed Commission proceedings and settlement agreements fulfilled the judicial economy, access to justice and behaviour modification purposes of the Class Proceedings Act. The Divisional Court held that the Commission proceedings could not be the preferable procedure for recovering damages, because the action was for significant monetary damages beyond the amount that had been recovered through the Commission proceedings. The court was satisfied that the class action was the only viable procedure for recovering these substantial additional damages.

HELD: Appeal dismissed. The courts below erred by focusing on the substantive outcome of the Commission proceedings, which was not a relevant factor in the comparative analysis under s. 5(1)(d) of the Act. The courts ought instead to have considered the regulatory nature of the Commission's jurisdiction and its remedial powers, as well as the lack of participatory rights afforded to affected investors by the Commission proceedings. A consideration of these two particular characteristics compelled the conclusion that the Commission proceedings would not fulfill the Class Proceedings Act's goal of providing class members with access to justice in relation to their claims. The jurisdiction of the Commission under s. 127 of the Securities Act was protective and preventative, not compensatory. The remedial powers available to the Commission under s. 127

were thus insufficient to enable it to fully address the respondents' claims in the proposed class proceeding. The Commission proceedings did also not provide comparable rights of participation to the respondents as the procedural rights enshrined in the Class Proceedings Act or any participatory rights. The Commission proceedings could thus not constitute a preferable procedure to the proposed class action for purposes of the Class Proceedings Act.

Statutes, Regulations and Rules Cited:

<LEGISLATION/>
Class Proceedings Act, 1992, S.O. 1992, c. 6

s. 5(1)(d)

Securities Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. S.5, s. 127, s. 128

Appeal From:

On appeal from the order of the Divisional Court (Anne M. Molloy, Katherine E. Swinton and Thea P. Herman J.J.), dated January 31, 2011, with reasons reported at 2011 ONSC 292, 104 O.R. (3d) 615, allowing an appeal from the order of Justice Paul M. Perell of the Superior Court of Justice, dated January 12, 2010, with reasons reported at 2010 ONSC 296, 89 C.P.C. (6th) 205.

Counsel:

Benjamin Zarnett, Jessica Kimmel and Melanie Ouanounou, for the appellant CI Mutual Funds Inc.

James D.G. Douglas, David Di Paolo and Heather Pessione, for the appellant AIC Limited.

Joel Rochon, Peter Jervis and Sakie Tambakos, for the respondents.

The judgment of the Court was delivered by

W.K. WINKLER C.J.O.:--

I. Introduction

1 This appeal raises the question whether a class action by investors against certain mutual fund managers is the preferable procedure for resolving the class members' claims. The statement of claim alleges that the five defendant mutual fund managers, including the two appellants, CI Mutual Funds Inc. ("CI") and AIC Limited ("AIC"),[1] permitted securities market conduct referred to as "market timing"[2] in certain mutual funds that they managed. Market timing is alleged to have caused long-term investors in the affected mutual funds to suffer losses in the value of their investments of several hundred million dollars.

2 Before the class action was started, the Ontario Securities Commission ("OSC") conducted a lengthy investigation into the practice of market timing in the mutual fund industry. The investigation led the OSC to bring enforcement proceedings against the five mutual fund managers who were named as defendants in the proposed class action. The enforcement proceedings concerned the same market timing conduct that the investors complain about in the present action.

3 All of the defendant fund managers entered into settlement agreements with the OSC staff. The terms of the settlements required the five defendants to pay $205.6 million to investors in the relevant mutual funds. For purposes of the OSC settlement agreements, the defendants admitted that: they entered into arrangements with third-party investors, who engaged in market timing; the market timing conduct had occurred; the market timers made profits that adversely affected investors in the relevant mutual funds; and the defendants earned commissions from their arrangements with the market timers. These factual admissions were made on the basis that they were "without prejudice" to the defendants in "any civil or other proceedings which may be brought".

4 Hearings were then held before a panel of the OSC for the purpose of deciding whether to approve the settlement agreements as being in the public interest pursuant to s. 127 of the *Securities Act*, R.S.O. 1990, c. S. 5. These hearings, which led to the approval of the settlements, were conducted *in camera.*

5 After the settlements were approved, the plaintiffs brought a motion for certification of a class action. The central contentious issue on the motion was whether the proposed class action met the preferable procedure criterion in s. 5(1)(d) of the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992*, S.O. 1992, c. 6 ("*CPA*"). The motion judge concluded that although the action otherwise satisfied the criteria for certification, it did not satisfy the preferable procedure requirement. This was because, in the motion judge's view, the completed OSC proceedings and settlement agreements fulfilled the judicial economy, access to justice and behaviour modification purposes of the *CPA.*

6 The Divisional Court disagreed. Writing for the court, Molloy J. held that the OSC proceedings could not be the preferable procedure for recovering damages because the investors' action was for significant monetary damages *beyond* the amount that had been recovered through the OSC proceedings. The court was satisfied that the class action was the only viable procedure for recovering these substantial additional damages. The court went on to grant the motion for certification on certain specified conditions.

7 The appellant mutual fund managers appeal, with leave of this court, from the Divisional Court's order granting certification of the class action. The appellants submit that the Divisional Court erred in concluding that the class action is a preferable procedure to the OSC proceedings.

8 I cannot accede to this submission. As will be explained further, in considering whether an alternative means of resolving the class members' claims is preferable to the mechanism of a class action, a court must examine the fundamental characteristics of the proposed alternative proceeding, such as the scope and nature of the jurisdiction and remedial powers of the alternative forum, the procedural safeguards that apply, and the accessibility of the alternative proceeding. The court must then compare these characteristics to those of a class proceeding in order to determine which is the preferable means of fulfilling the judicial economy, access to justice and behaviour modification purposes of the *CPA*. In a given case, certain characteristics will drive the preferability analysis more than others.

9 In this case, the OSC commenced investigatory and enforcement proceedings into the market timing conduct in question. The OSC staff reached agreements with the defendants to settle the proceedings, and those settlement agreements were then approved by the OSC. The investors did not participate in the proceedings before the OSC and, quite properly, the OSC in approving the settlements did not purport to settle the claims of the investors in a full and final manner. In the

circumstances, it would not have been empowered to do so. The essence of the OSC initiative was that of a parallel or complementary proceeding to any civil action brought by the investors.

10 In my view, the courts below erred by focusing on the substantive outcome of the OSC proceedings, which is not a relevant factor in the comparative analysis under s. 5(1)(d) of the *CPA*. The courts ought instead to have considered the regulatory nature of the OSC's jurisdiction and its remedial powers, as well as the lack of participatory rights afforded to affected investors by the OSC proceedings. A consideration of these two particular characteristics compels the conclusion that the OSC proceedings would not fulfill the *CPA* goal of providing class members with access to justice in relation to their claims. Thus, the OSC proceedings cannot constitute a preferable procedure to the proposed class action for purposes of the *CPA*. The Divisional Court came to the same conclusion, albeit for different reasons, and I would therefore dismiss the appeal.

II. Background

OSC Investigation and Enforcement Proceedings Concerning Market Timing

11 In November 2003, the OSC launched an investigation into the practice of market timing in the mutual fund industry. "Market timers" seek to take advantage of the fact that the value of mutual funds - unlike other traded securities - is calculated only once a day (at 4:00 p.m. EST). As a result of time zone differences, the prices of securities principally traded on foreign exchanges may be as much as 12-15 hours old at the time the daily mutual fund valuation is done. As a result, the daily value of a fund may be, for a short period of time, artificially low. Market timers purchase mutual funds they believe are undervalued for a short-term turnaround, unlike the vast majority of unit holders who invest in mutual funds as long-term investments.

12 Although market timing is not an illegal activity, the profit made by market timers is at the expense of long-term investors. Also, market timing activity in a fund impedes the efficient operation of the fund in a number of ways. The OSC, in launching its investigation, was concerned that some managers of mutual funds were not taking steps to control market timing and were therefore not acting in the best interests of the relevant mutual funds.

13 At the conclusion of its investigation, the OSC initiated enforcement proceedings against the five defendant mutual fund managers for failing to act in the public interest in relation to market timing activity in the affected funds. The OSC staff entered into settlement agreements with the defendant managers, pursuant to which the defendants agreed to pay a total of $205.6 million to their investors.

14 Two separate hearings were held before a panel of the OSC to consider whether to approve these settlement agreements as being in the public interest pursuant to s. 127 of the *Securities Act*. The OSC issued general public notices that the hearings were being held, but gave no direct notice to investors.[3]

15 The first hearing occurred on December 16, 2004, and involved CI, AIC, IG Investment Management Inc. and AGF Funds Inc. These four parties jointly requested that the matter proceed on an *in camera* basis. The Chair of the OSC agreed to this request, stating:

> (a) We will now go *in camera*. So I would ask those persons in the hearing room who are not associated with any of the four parties, their counsel, or the two

> Commissions [the Ontario and the Manitoba Securities Commissions] or the MFDA [the Mutual Fund Dealers Association], please, leave.

16 A second hearing was held on March 3, 2005, to consider the settlement agreement between the OSC staff and Franklin Templeton Investments. It was also conducted *in camera*.

17 The OSC approved the settlement agreements with the five defendants. All of the agreements specified that the "agreement of facts" are "without prejudice" to the parties in "any civil or other proceedings which may be brought by any other person or agency."

(b) Class Proceedings Commenced Against the Defendants

18 Shortly after the settlements were approved, several investors in mutual funds managed by the defendants commenced a class action on behalf of investors in the funds. The amended statement of claim alleges that the defendants are liable to class members for breach of a fiduciary duty and/or breach of a duty of care owed to class members for failing to take appropriate steps to stop market timing in the affected funds. The plaintiffs seek declaratory and restitutionary relief, as well as general and special damages.

19 The plaintiffs allege that, by permitting the market timing to occur, the defendants failed to act in the best interests of the fund and all investors in the fund. They assert that market timing caused an annual loss in the value of the affected mutual funds of several hundred million dollars. In addition, they allege that market timing led to the imposition of increased transaction costs on long-term investors, as well as other transaction costs arising from inefficiencies caused by the market timing conduct. The plaintiffs further assert that the amount paid by the defendants to investors under the OSC settlement agreements falls well short of providing full reparation to investors and fails to account for management and transaction costs associated with market timing activity.

28. Certification Motion

20 The plaintiffs' motion to certify the proposed action was heard in December 2009. They filed expert evidence on the motion in support of the assertion that the OSC settlements do not constitute full compensation to investors. According to this evidence, the settlement with CI represents only 1/7 of the actual loss of CI investors and the AIC settlement represents only 1/3 of the total harm to AIC investors.

21 The defendants' primary argument in opposing the certification motion was that the action does not satisfy the preferable procedure criterion in s. 5(1)(d) of the *CPA* because the completed OSC proceedings were the preferable procedure for resolving the investors' claims. Section 5(1)(d) states:

> 29. (1) The court shall certify a class proceeding on a motion under section 2, 3 or 4 if,
>
> ...
>
> 22. a class proceeding would be the preferable procedure for the resolution of the common issues ...

22 The motion judge agreed with the defendants' position and refused to certify the action. He concluded that the other four criteria for certification in s. 5(1) were satisfied: (a) the pleadings disclose a cause of action; (b) there is an identifiable class; (c) the claims raise common issues; and (e) there are appropriate representative plaintiffs who could produce a workable litigation plan. Nevertheless, the plaintiffs' failure to satisfy the preferable procedure criterion was fatal to the motion for certification.

23. Appeal to the Divisional Court

23 The plaintiffs appealed the motion judge's decision to the Divisional Court. By the time the appeal was argued, three of the five defendants had entered into settlements of the class proceedings with the plaintiffs and only CI and AIC remained (and still remain) as defendants.

24 In reasons delivered on behalf of the court, Molloy J. allowed the plaintiffs' appeal and granted a certification order. The court concluded that the motion judge's analysis of the impact of the OSC settlements on the preferable procedure assessment was "fundamentally flawed" and held that the preferable procedure criterion was satisfied.

25 Given that this appeal turns on the preferable procedure issue, I now describe in more detail the reasons of the motion judge and the Divisional Court on this issue.

III. Reasons of the Courts Below

The Motion Judge's Preferable Procedure Analysis

26 The motion judge described, at paras. 195-200, the general principles regarding the preferable procedure criterion in s. 5(1)(d) of the *CPA*. He noted, citing *Markson v. MBNA Canada Bank*, 2007 ONCA 334, 85 O.R. (3d) 321, at para. 69, leave to appeal to S.C.C. refused, [2007] S.C.C.A. No. 346, and *Hollick v. Toronto (City)*, 2001 SCC 68, [2001] 3 S.C.R. 158, at para. 27, that the preferability inquiry is to be conducted through the lens of the three principal advantages of class actions: judicial economy, access to justice and behaviour modification.

27 As recognized by the motion judge, at paras. 221-22, there are two core elements of the preferable procedure inquiry: see *Hollick*, at para. 28; *Markson*, at para. 69. The first element is whether the class action would be a fair, efficient and manageable method for advancing the claim. The second element is whether a class action would be preferable to other reasonably available means of resolving the class members' claims. This question of preferability turns not only on whether a class action would be preferable to individual civil actions, but also on whether a class action would be preferable to "all reasonably available means of resolving the class members' claims": *Hollick*, at para. 31.

28 The motion judge concluded, at para. 210, that if the OSC proceedings had not taken place, a class action would have been the preferable procedure. And he observed, at para. 221, that even when the availability of the OSC proceedings is considered, a class action would meet the first element of the *Hollick* inquiry because it constitutes a fair, efficient and manageable method for resolving the claims of the class members. However, the motion judge went on to conclude that the proposed class action does not meet the second element of the *Hollick* inquiry because the action is not preferable to other reasonably available means of resolving the class members' claims. In his view, the OSC proceedings were the preferable procedure for resolving these claims.

29 In reaching this conclusion, the motion judge found that the OSC proceedings accomplished the *CPA* goals of behaviour modification, judicial economy and access to justice: see paras. 235-60. In his view, behaviour modification was achieved by penalizing the defendants for their failure to respond to the market timing conduct (para. 236); judicial economy was achieved by securing compensation for all investors in "an efficient, principled, and consistent way" (para. 238); and access to justice was accomplished because the OSC settlements included the same form of remedy sought by the class action (*i.e.*, monetary relief), and in reaching the settlements, the OSC staff took an adversarial stance towards the defendants in a manner akin to the role of class counsel, demanding concessions from the defendants and the payment of compensation for the investors (paras. 246-48).

30 The motion judge further observed, at para. 252, that the debate over whether the OSC proceedings were the preferable procedure could not be "converted into a settlement approval hearing" under the *CPA*. However, he was of the view that the criteria that a court applies when deciding whether to approve a negotiated settlement of a class action are relevant "when a court considers the issue of preferable procedure and the issues of behaviour modification, judicial economy and access to justice" (at para 252). After setting out the settlement approval criteria, the motion judge held, at para. 254, that, with one exception, the application of these criteria "favour the conclusion that the OSC proceeding was the preferable procedure."

31 Finally, before leaving the discussion of access to justice - which he saw as the definitive issue weighing against certification - the motion judge considered the plaintiffs' argument that the quality of the access to justice provided by the OSC proceedings was "in doubt because the OSC may have left the investors' money on the table" (para. 255). The motion judge refused to give effect to this argument and instead accepted the defendants' submission that, once the court is satisfied that the OSC's purpose was to obtain restitutionary compensation for the harm suffered by the investors and that the process to do so was adequate, the court should not "second-guess" the access to justice provided by the OSC proceedings (at paras. 256-57).

(b) The Divisional Court's Preferable Procedure Analysis

32 The Divisional Court allowed the plaintiffs' appeal from the motion judge's order refusing certification. In doing so, Molloy J. described three errors in the motion judge's preferable procedure analysis, at para. 33:

> 24. he failed to apply the low evidentiary burden on the plaintiffs at the certification stage;
> 25. he improperly found that the "completed OSC proceeding was a preferable proceeding for the remaining portion of the plaintiffs' claims going forward"; and
> 26. he erred in law by considering the criteria for approval of a settlement at the certification stage.

33 Molloy J. explained that the first two errors are closely related. On the one hand, the motion judge found that there was "some basis in fact" to support the investors' assertion that the OSC settlement only represented part of the total damages claimed by the investors. However, in Molloy J.'s view, the motion judge went on to disregard this finding in his analysis of the preferable procedure.

34 According to Molloy J., at para. 8, the plaintiffs' action "does not seek the recovery of the $205 million already paid; it seeks recovery of the damages not recovered through the OSC proceeding." In her opinion: "Unless it can be said that the plaintiffs have achieved full, or at the very least substantially full, recovery, they are entitled to maintain this action. There is no other viable alternative for recovering the shortfall after the OSC settlement".

35 Molloy J. went on to conclude, at para. 41, that the key point indicating that a class action is the preferable procedure is that "it is ... illogical to characterize the OSC proceeding as a preferable procedure for recovering that money which the OSC proceeding failed to recover in the first place. It is by definition not a preferable procedure in those circumstances."

36 Molloy J. held, at para. 47, that the motion judge further erred by applying the test for approval of a settlement in the context of a certification motion. She explained, at paras. 48-57, why these criteria should not be taken into account at the certification stage.

IV. Analysis

37 On appeal to this court, the appellants contend that the Divisional Court committed two errors:

24. the Divisional Court applied the incorrect standard of review to the motion judge's decision; and
25. the Divisional Court erred in its preferable procedure analysis.

38 I will first briefly deal with the standard of review issue and then turn to the issue of the preferable procedure analysis.

27. Standard of Review Applied by the Divisional Court

39 The appellants submit that the Divisional Court failed to accord the "special deference" owed to the motion judge's exercise of discretion in deciding that the preferable procedure requirement was not met, citing *Pearson v. Inco Ltd.* (2006), 78 O.R. (3d) 641 (C.A.), at para. 43, leave to appeal to S.C.C. refused, [2006] S.C.C.A. No. 1. As stated in their factum, the motion judge "was sensitive to the applicable legal principles to be brought to bear in the preferable procedure analysis."

40 I agree with the appellants that substantial deference must be accorded to motion judges in certification proceedings and that a reviewing court should only intervene with a motion judge's certification decision when the judge makes a palpable and overriding error of fact or otherwise errs in principle. This standard of review is well-established in the jurisprudence: see *Pearson*, at para. 43; *Cassano v. The Toronto-Dominion Bank*, 2007 ONCA 781, 87 O.R. (3d) 401, at para. 23, leave to appeal to S.C.C. refused, [2008] S.C.C.A. No. 15; *Markson*, at para. 33; *Cloud v. Canada (A.G.)* (2004), 73 O.R. (3d) 401 (C.A.), at para. 39, leave to appeal to S.C.C. refused, [2005] S.C.C.A. No. 50.

41 In my view, however, the Divisional Court did not err in its application of the standard of review. The court identified, at para. 58, errors in principle in the motion judge's approach to the preferable procedure inquiry, which provided the basis for appellate intervention. Among the errors in principle identified by the Divisional Court were the motion judge's application of "the wrong test in his consideration of the preferable procedure test for certification" and the motion judge's

error in considering factors relevant to the approval of a settlement at the certification stage. Deference cannot shield errors in principle.

42 I agree with the Divisional Court's holding that the motion judge erred in principle in reaching the conclusion that the OSC proceedings provided the preferable procedure for resolving the class members' claims. However, as I will now discuss, my reasons for reaching this conclusion differ from those expressed by the Divisional Court.

1. The Preferable Procedure Inquiry

43 Turning to the merits of the Divisional Court's preferable procedure analysis, in my view, the error in principle that led to the motion judge's incorrect conclusion on preferability was more fundamental than his alleged failure to recognize that a substantial amount of the monetary damages claimed by investors went uncompensated in the completed OSC proceedings. The question whether the OSC settlements provided investors with all or substantially all of the monetary relief that they seek in the class action is not the proper focus of the preferable procedure inquiry.[4] In other words, the Divisional Court did not ask itself the right question.

44 The second element of the preferability inquiry described in *Hollick* requires a comparative analysis as to whether a class action would be preferable to other reasonably available means of resolving the class members' claims.[5] The preferability inquiry must necessarily take into account the central characteristics of the proposed alternative proceeding as a means of resolving the claims. This exercise includes, but is not limited to, considering the following characteristics of the alternative proceeding: the impartiality and independence of the forum; the scope and nature of the alternative forum's jurisdiction and remedial powers; the procedural safeguards that apply in the alternative proceeding, including the right to participate either in person or through counsel and the transparency of the decision-making process; and the accessibility of the alternative proceeding, including such factors as the costs associated with accessing the process and the convenience of doing so.

45 These characteristics must be considered in relation to the type of liability and damages issues raised by the class members' claims against the defendants in the putative class action and the manner in which they are addressed, if at all, in the alternative proceeding. The court must then compare these characteristics to those of a class proceeding through the lens of the goals of the *CPA*: judicial economy, access to justice and behaviour modification.

46 Not all of the characteristics outlined above will be material in a given case. Each case will of course turn on its own facts. The requisite comparative analysis in the instant case, however, reveals the following important differences between the OSC proceedings and the class proceeding, which support a conclusion that a class proceeding is preferable for resolving the class members' claims:

2. The jurisdiction of the OSC under s. 127 of the *Securities Act* is regulatory (*i.e.*, protective and preventative), not compensatory. Accordingly, the remedial powers available to the OSC under the section are insufficient to enable it to fully address the class members' claims in the proposed class proceeding.
3. The OSC proceedings did not provide comparable rights of participation to the affected investors as the procedural rights enshrined in the *CPA*, or any participatory rights for that matter.

47 I will now elaborate on the significance of these distinctions, particularly in relation to the second element of the preferable procedure inquiry as described in *Hollick* (*i.e.*, whether a class action would be preferable to other reasonably available means of resolving the class members' claims). While I agree with the motion judge that the critical question in this regard is whether the OSC proceedings met the objective under the *CPA* of providing the proposed class members with access to justice, in my view, a comparative examination of the key characteristics of the OSC proceedings with the proposed class action reveals that the OSC proceedings did not provide class members with access to justice and thus cannot be the preferable procedure for resolving their claims.

1. The Essential Differences Between the OSC Proceedings and the Proposed Class Action

12. **The Scope and Nature of the OSC's Jurisdiction and Remedial Powers**

48 In arguing that the preferable procedure requirement was met, the plaintiffs provided evidence about the scope and purpose of the OSC's jurisdiction and remedial powers in the form of an affidavit from Professor Poonam Puri, an Associate Professor at Osgoode Hall Law School and Head of Research and Policy at the Capital Markets Institute of the Rotman School of Management. In her affidavit, Professor Puri explained:

> (a) Public enforcement by securities regulators and criminal enforcement by criminal law authorities, as well as private enforcement by investors through private suits and class action proceedings all play an important role in ensuring that public company managers and mutual fund managers act in the best interests of shareholders and unit holders, respectively. None of these mechanisms is mutually exclusive. [Footnote omitted.]

49 Professor Puri's evidence outlined the essential purposes of the OSC enforcement proceedings as well as the role of private enforcement, including class action litigation, in regulating the behaviour of capital market participants such as the defendants. As Professor Puri explained in her affidavit, the OSC's regulatory jurisdiction over the defendants under s. 127 of the *Securities Act* was exercised in a different context and for a different purpose than the court's jurisdiction to adjudicate class actions and other civil claims concerning the defendants' conduct.

50 For ease of reference, s. 127 of the *Securities Act* provides in part as follows:

> 13. (1) The Commission may make one or more of the following orders if in its opinion it is in the public interest to make the order or orders:
> 14. An order that the registration or recognition granted to a person or company under Ontario securities law be suspended or restricted for such period as is specified in the order or be terminated, or that terms and conditions be imposed on the registration or recognition.
> 17. An order that trading in any securities by or of a person or company or that trading in any derivatives by a person or company cease permanently or for such period as is specified in the order.
>
> ...

58. An order that any exemptions contained in Ontario securities law do not apply to a person or company permanently or for such period as is specified in the order.
59. An order that a market participant submit to a review of his, her or its practices and procedures and institute such changes as may be ordered by the Commission.

...

An order that a person or company be reprimanded.
63. An order that a person resign one or more positions that the person holds as a director or officer of an issuer.

...

(a) 8.4 An order that a person is prohibited from becoming or acting as a director or officer of an investment fund manager.

(a) 8.5 An order that a person or company is prohibited from becoming or acting as a registrant, as an investment fund manager or as a promoter.

60. If a person or company has not complied with Ontario securities law, an order requiring the person or company to pay an administrative penalty of not more than $1 million for each failure to comply.
61. If a person or company has not complied with Ontario securities law, an order requiring the person or company to disgorge to the Commission any amounts obtained as a result of the non-compliance.
62. An order under this section may be subject to such terms and conditions as the Commission may impose.

...

6. No order shall be made under this section without a hearing, subject to section 4 of the *Statutory Powers Procedure Act*.

51 The decision of the Supreme Court of Canada in *Committee for the Equal Treatment of Asbestos Minority Shareholders v. Ontario (Securities Commission)*, 2001 SCC 37, [2001] 2 S.C.R. 132, illustrates the distinction referred to by Professor Puri. In this decision, Iacobucci J. described the scope and purpose of the OSC's jurisdiction under s. 127 of the *Securities Act.* At para. 42, he cited with approval the following statement by Laskin J.A. in the decision under appeal: "The purpose of the Commission's public interest jurisdiction is neither remedial nor punitive; it is protective and preventive, intended to be exercised to prevent likely future harm to Ontario's capital markets". Iacobucci J. elaborated on the nature and extent of the OSC's jurisdiction under s. 127 as follows, at para. 45:

(a) In summary, pursuant to s. 127(1), the OSC has the jurisdiction and a broad discretion to intervene in Ontario capital markets if it is in the public interest to do so. However, the discretion to act in the public interest is not unlimited. In exercising its discretion, the OSC should consider the protection of investors and the efficiency of, and public confidence in, capital markets generally. In addition,

> s. 127(1) is a regulatory provision. The sanctions under the section are preventive in nature and prospective in orientation. Therefore, s. 127 cannot be used merely to remedy *Securities Act* misconduct alleged to have caused harm or damages to private parties or individuals.

52 These passages from *Asbestos Minority Shareholders* make it clear that s. 127 is not intended to serve as a compensatory or remedial provision with respect to harm done to individual investors. Rather, this provision empowers the OSC to regulate capital markets in a way that protects investors and the efficiency of capital markets. For example, s. 127 permits the OSC to make orders to: cease trade; prohibit an individual from becoming an officer or director of a public company; issue reprimands; levy an administrative penalty of up to $1 million for each failure to comply with Ontario securities law; and make an order for disgorgement to the OSC of any amounts obtained as a result of non-compliance with Ontario securities law. Section 127 does not empower the OSC to make orders requiring a party to make compensation or restitution or to pay damages to affected individuals.

53 In contrast, s. 128 of the *Securities Act* allows the OSC to apply to a judge of the Superior Court to make a variety of orders, including orders requiring compensation or restitution to the aggrieved person or company, and requiring payment of general or punitive damages to any person or company. The OSC did not bring a s. 128 application in relation to the market timing conduct in issue here.

54 The OSC proceedings and the civil action in the form of the proposed class proceeding are intended as parallel, not mutually exclusive, proceedings. It is worth noting, for purposes of analogy, that a court may make an order under s. 128 (including an order for restitution or punitive damages) despite the existence of any order made by the OSC under s. 127.

55 Unlike enforcement proceedings under s. 127 of the *Securities Act*, the purpose of the proposed class proceeding is to obtain relief for investors - monetary or otherwise - who claim to have suffered losses from the defendants' impugned conduct. While the OSC in this case approved settlement agreements that included a compensatory element for investors arising from the same impugned conduct, such voluntary payments by the defendants cannot alter the regulatory purpose of the OSC proceedings for purposes of the preferability analysis under the *CPA*. The role of the OSC proceedings was not to assess the liability issues raised in the statement of claim, such as the alleged breaches by the defendants of a fiduciary duty or a duty of care owed to the investors, or to quantify the harm allegedly caused by such breaches.

56 The disparate purpose of the OSC proceedings and the proposed class action is emphasized by comments made by Commission counsel during the settlement approval hearing. In response to a request by the Chair of the OSC for an explanation of the basis upon which the settlement quantum was determined, counsel stated:

> (a) We didn't include a formula for the calculation in the Settlement Agreement because there are different ways of determining the amount and different legitimate theories as to what the proper method of calculation would be. And it would be quite possible that the Respondents [the defendant mutual fund managers] would have chosen a different method that was also justified, or Staff could have chosen a different method that was also justified if this had been a contested proceeding. So the method that was used was the parties tried to relate

> it to the standard that would have been expected of the fund managers at the time of trading.

These comments by Commission counsel reflect that the OSC did not attempt to quantify the payment arrived at in the settlement agreements in a manner analogous to the way in which damages might be calculated in a civil action brought by investors.

57 This comment also demonstrates another important distinction between the OSC proceedings and the proposed class action. As discussed next, the procedure adopted by the OSC was characterized by the marked lack of access - both participatory and informational - that was provided to the investors.

7. Lack of Participatory Rights of Investors in the OSC Proceedings

58 In contrast to the procedure underpinning a class proceeding, which is premised on facilitating transparency and participation on a class-wide basis, the OSC proceedings provided little to no basis for investor participation.

59 While a general notice of the settlement hearings was posted on the OSC's website, there was no attempt to notify the affected investors that the hearings were being held. Neither the investors nor their counsel attended the hearings or made submissions. Moreover, the substantive portions of the hearings took place *in camera* and were thus closed to anyone but counsel for the defendants and the relevant regulatory commissions.

60 Similarly, the procedure by which the settlements were arrived at did not facilitate investor participation. The amount of compensation that the defendants agreed to pay to the affected investors as a term of the settlement agreements was calculated without any opportunity for the investors to participate and without any details in the record of the OSC proceedings as to how this amount was calculated.

61 In contrast, the purpose of the procedural vehicle of the class action is to allow for the appointment of a representative plaintiff who shares a sufficient common interest with members of the class. The representative plaintiff conducts the litigation on behalf of class members under court supervision[6] and within the presumptive principle of an open court.

62 The observations about the accessibility of the OSC proceedings are not meant to suggest that the elements of confidentiality and lack of participation by the investors made the hearings and settlement agreements somehow inappropriate or nefarious. On the contrary, the point is that the OSC proceedings were not intended or designed to provide the investors with access to justice for purposes of adjudicating the claims advanced in the proposed class proceeding. In short, the investors were not, and were not intended to be, parties to the OSC process.

63 Indeed, it is worth repeating that the settlement agreements signed by the defendants expressly contemplated that they could face civil law suits in relation to the conduct that gave rise to the settlements. The OSC settlements simply resolved the proceedings taken by the OSC against the defendants. The settlements did not finally resolve the claims of the investors as against the defendants, nor did they purport to do so.

64 I will now explain how the courts below failed to consider these essential differences between the OSC proceedings and the class proceeding in the preferable procedure analysis.

2. Errors in the Preferable Procedure Analysis of the Courts Below

65 The motion judge's reasons, at paras. 57-69, for dismissing the plaintiffs' argument that they would be denied access to justice if the class proceeding were not certified reflect his failure to properly consider the defining characteristics of the OSC proceedings in his preferability analysis. The motion judge, at para. 60, dismissed the evidence and argument concerning the different and, indeed, complimentary purposes of the OSC regulatory proceedings and the proposed class proceeding as "largely irrelevant to the objective issues that I must decide". He classified this discussion as a debate about procedural fairness and gave three reasons for concluding that the issue of procedural fairness "is not material or is subsumed by the debate about access to justice":

> 24. The OSC proceedings did not bind the investors, who are free to commence a proposed class proceeding and seek its certification (para. 61).
> 25. The investors did not have the right to opt out of the OSC proceedings and they would have the right to opt out of class proceedings. Nevertheless, it is unlikely any member of the class would opt out, because a class proceeding would be the only viable means for them to exercise their private rights. Moreover, "it would be a pointless argument to suggest on behalf of the investors that a class proceeding provides procedural fairness and is the preferable procedure because one has the opportunity to opt out of it" (para. 62).
> 26. Procedural fairness considerations must include the fact that class members will not have their "day in court" in the conventional sense because it is only the representative plaintiff and class counsel who have a truly participatory role. The procedural fairness that justifies binding the class members to the outcome of the common issues trial or a negotiated settlement is only provided by proxy (para. 67).

66 These three factors - when properly analyzed - support, rather than militate against, a finding that a class action would be the preferable procedure for resolving the common issues raised by the class members' claims.

67 The fact that the OSC proceedings did not bind investors is a reflection of why it cannot be said that the investors have had access to justice. In the words of the motion judge, at para. 61: "the Defendants are not denying an investor's ability to seek private recourse through the court system." The only conclusion that could be drawn is that even the defendants contemplated the prospect of civil proceedings. The reasons for this are clear: no settlement on compensation was ever agreed to by the class members; nor was the matter of compensation adjudicated by any body of competent jurisdiction, such as might have the effect of limiting juridical recourse.

68 The motion judge's second reason also contains the recognition that a class action is the preferable procedure in light of the principle of access to justice. He observed that an individual action is not a viable process "given the small size of the individual claims and the difficulties of forensic proof" (para. 62). However, the motion judge concluded that because no one would want to opt out of the class action, the right to opt out is irrelevant to access to justice considerations.

69 While this speculation about future opting out may ultimately prove to be correct, it ignores the well-settled principle that a right to opt out is an important element of procedural fairness in class proceedings. It is not an illusory right that should be negated by speculation, judicial or

otherwise. Further, on a practical level, the fact that the economics of judicial recourse is a potential barrier to proceeding individually is an argument in favour of - not against - certification of a class proceeding.

70 The motion judge's third reason for dismissing the plaintiffs' argument regarding procedural fairness misconstrues the very rationale for and approach to class proceedings in this province. According to the motion judge, at paras. 67-69, even if a class action were to be certified, investors would not truly have their day in court unless individual assessment trials were required. In support of this conclusion, the motion judge noted that class action litigation is prosecuted by representative plaintiffs and class counsel and, accordingly, investors "would be non-participants in the resolution of the common issues" (at para. 69). The motion judge then equated the non-participation by investors in the OSC proceedings with the so-called non-participation by investors in a class action, at para. 69:

> (a) In my opinion, the issue in this case is not whether the investors *who were non-participants in the OSC proceedings and who would be non-participants in the resolution of the common issues* had or would have procedural fairness. The issue is whether they have had access to justice and whether the other important values of the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992* have been satisfied. The considerable power of the subjective and emotive plea that the investors have not had their day in court misdirects the analysis from the access to justice and other policy issues that inform the preferable procedure debate ... [Emphasis added.]

71 The notion that class members would not have their day in court unless individual assessment trials were to take place is contrary to the very essence of a class proceeding. Were it to be accepted as a general principle, it would serve to defeat every certification motion. The fundamental purpose of the class proceeding is to provide access to justice, not to deny it. Equating the *total* lack of participation by investors in the OSC proceedings with their alleged non-participation in resolving the common issues in the class proceeding ignores the underlying representative structure of a class proceeding. The purpose of ensuring that there is an adequate representative plaintiff is to ensure that the rights of each class member are protected and the claims of each are advanced vigorously.

72 As stated in *Hollick*, at para. 15: "by distributing fixed litigation costs amongst a large number of class members, class actions improve access to justice by making economical the prosecution of claims that any one class member would find too costly to prosecute on his or her own". This economy is achieved, in part, by appointing a representative plaintiff who shares a sufficient common interest with other members of the class and by allowing the representative plaintiff, under court supervision, to conduct the litigation on behalf of class members. The notion of representation that is inherent in the procedural mechanism of a class proceeding is a very far cry from the complete absence of participation by investors in the OSC proceedings. The motion judge erred in dismissing this critical distinction as simply a "subjective and emotive plea" that has nothing to do with access to justice.

73 Moreover, the above passage clearly reveals the motion judge's failure to properly consider the accessibility of the OSC proceedings insofar as the class members are concerned. To repeat, in his view, "the issue in this case is not whether the investors ... had or would have procedural fairness. The issue is whether they have had access to justice". Yet access to justice by the investors surely could not be achieved through the completion of a process that was not made accessible to them.

74 By ignoring the essential differences between the scope of the OSC's jurisdiction and remedial powers and by treating as irrelevant the lack of participation in those proceedings by class members or their representatives, the motion judge viewed the OSC proceedings as if they were a reasonable alternative to a class proceeding. He then analyzed the motion before him as though the key issue were the propriety of the settlements attained through the s. 127 proceedings. Thereafter, he applied the settlement approval criteria under the *CPA* to the settlements flowing from the OSC proceedings as a basis for finding that those proceedings were a reasonable alternative to the proposed class proceeding. This circular analysis compounded the initial error in principle.

75 The Divisional Court properly identified the motion judge's error in applying the test for approval of a settlement to the preferable procedure question under s. 5(1)(d) of the *CPA*. Molloy J. explained in detail, at paras. 48-57, why these criteria are not applicable at the certification stage. I would add that settlement criteria relative to a class action settlement cannot be applied to an OSC settlement for the simple reason that those criteria are based on a certification order appointing a representative plaintiff to represent the absent class members. An OSC proceeding lacks this fundamental quality.

76 However, at para. 44, Molloy J. made the observation: "There may even be situations where it would be appropriate to consider the appropriateness of a class action in light of a prior settlement that resulted in substantial compensation for the plaintiffs, even if not reaching 100 cents on the dollar." In my view, this observation reflects the same error that the motion judge committed. In order to assess if a settlement reached through an alternative procedure resulted in "substantial compensation" to the plaintiffs, it would be necessary to consider some of the same criteria that a court takes into account in deciding whether to approve a settlement, such as the likelihood of recovery, the recommendation and experience of counsel, and the future expense, likely duration of the litigation and risk. Yet, as Molloy J. explained, these criteria should not be applied when deciding the issue of preferable procedure.

77 Moreover, because "substantial compensation" is a relative term, in order to determine if an amount was "substantial" it must be contextualized. This requires measuring the compensation awarded in the alternative forum against some other amount, such as the potential amount of damages available in the proposed class action lawsuit. However, at the certification stage, in most instances, no reliable yardstick is available because the amount recoverable in the proposed class proceeding would be as yet unknown. Put another way, the preferability analysis should not be reduced to an *ex post facto* assessment of the adequacy of the award arrived at through the alternative procedure.

78 An even more fundamental reason why the preferability analysis should not be conducted in this way is the fact that a certification motion is a procedural matter. It is not a determination of the merits of the dispute: see s. 5(5) of the *CPA*. An evaluation of the adequacy of a prior settlement as a basis for reaching a decision on preferability would require a determination that is tantamount to making a finding on the merits of the dispute. An evaluation of this sort would be a marked departure from the stipulation in *Hollick* that there need only be "some basis in fact" to ground the conclusion that a class proceeding is the preferable procedure. Indeed, as McLachlin C.J. stated in *Hollick* at para 16: "the certification stage is decidedly not meant to be a test of the merits of the action."

79 In my view, as stated above, the preferable procedure inquiry must instead focus on the underlying purpose and nature of the alternative proceeding as compared with the class proceeding.

The court must assess the capacity of the alternative procedure to adequately resolve the claims raised by the class members. The *CPA* mandates that this must be a procedural discussion. Hence the wording of the s. 5(1)(d), which provides "a class proceeding would be the preferable procedure for the resolution of the common issues".

V. Conclusion

80 In summary, the motion judge erred in principle by treating the negotiated payments that were made to investors in the OSC settlements as somehow eliminating the need to compare the purely regulatory function served by the OSC proceedings with the private remedial function to be played by the proposed class action. This fundamental error led the motion judge to wrongly dismiss as irrelevant important access to justice considerations, including that the OSC lacked the jurisdiction under its enabling provision of s. 127(1) of the *Securities Act* to decide the liability and damages issues raised in the private law action, as well as the consideration that the class members had no standing in the OSC proceedings and those proceedings were conducted behind closed doors.

81 Had the motion judge taken these considerations into account in his preferability analysis, it is clear from the balance of his reasons that he would have granted the order to certify the class action. As he said, at para. 273, "had the action been the preferable procedure, the appropriate thing to do would have been to certify the class action conditionally on the court approving a revised litigation plan."

82 Finally, I note that Molloy J. stated, at para. 58, that the motion judge "also erred by concluding that the test for preferable procedure could be met by a proceeding that had already been concluded. This was a fundamental error in principle." I do not agree with Molloy J. on this point as a general proposition.[7] It seems to me that the analysis of whether an alternative proceeding is preferable to a class proceeding will depend on a thorough consideration of the central characteristics of the alternative proceeding, rather than on whether the other proceeding has concluded, is pending or remains ongoing.

VI. Disposition

83 For these reasons, I would dismiss the appeal from the Divisional Court's order granting certification of the proposed class action, on the condition that the motion judge approves a revised litigation plan.

84 The parties may make written submissions on costs to be delivered within 10 days of the release of these reasons.

W.K. WINKLER C.J.O.
G.J. EPSTEIN J.A.:-- I agree.
G.I. PARDU J. (ad hoc):-- I agree.

cp/ln/e/qlacx/qljxr/qlmll/qlced/qlhcs/qlgpr/qlcas

1 As indicated in the reasons below, at para. 23, the three other defendants, IG Investment Management Ltd., Franklin Templeton Investments Corp. and AGF Funds Inc., entered into

settlements with the plaintiffs after the motion to certify the class action was denied at first instance.

2 Market timing, as discussed further, at para. 11, involves short-term trading of mutual fund securities to take advantage of short-term discrepancies between the "stale" values of securities in a mutual fund's portfolio and the current market value of the securities.

3 Four days' notice was given for the first hearing and three days' notice was given for the second hearing.

4 I will explain this specific point in more detail, at paras. 75-79.

5 McLachlin C.J. noted in *Hollick*, at para. 29, that s. 5(1)(d) of the *CPA* requires that a class action be the preferable procedure for "the resolution of the *common issues*" (emphasis added), rather than the preferable procedure for the resolution of the class members' claims. However, as she went on to explain, at para. 30, the question of preferability "must take into account the importance of the common issues in relation to the claims as a whole."

6 See *Fantl v. Transamerica Life Canada*, 2009 ONCA 377, 95 O.R. (3d) 767, at paras. 44-47.

7 As Molloy J. herself went on to note, at para. 59, she did "not wish to be taken as having ruled that the existence of a past settlement or a concluded proceeding relating to the same claims can never be taken into account at the certification stage."

TAB 6

Case Name:

Locking v. Armtec Infrastructure Inc.

PROCEEDINGS UNDER the Class Proceedings Act, 1992
Between
Keith Locking, Plaintiff (Appellant), and
Armtec Infrastructure Inc., Scotia Capital Inc., TD Securities Inc., BMO Nesbitt Burns Inc., Charles M. Phillips, James R. Newell, Robert J. Wright, Ron V. Adams, Don W. Cameron, Brian W. Jamieson, John E. Richardson and Michael S. Skea, Defendants
And between
Bruce Simmonds, Robert Grant and Gordon Moore, Plaintiffs (Respondents), and
Armtec Infrastructure Inc., Charles M. Phillips, James R. Newell, Michael S. Skea, Donald W. Cameron, Scotia Capital Inc., TD Securities Inc. and BMO Nesbitt Burns Inc., Defendants

[2012] O.J. No. 5324

2012 ONCA 774

Docket: C54955

Ontario Court of Appeal
Toronto, Ontario

R.P. Armstrong, D. Watt and S.E. Pepall JJ.A.

Heard: May 22, 2012.
Judgment: November 14, 2012.

(19 paras.)

Civil litigation -- Civil procedure -- Parties -- Class or representative actions -- Procedure -- Stay of action due to parallel proceeding -- Appeals -- Interlocutory or final orders -- Courts -- Jurisdiction -- Provincial and territorial courts -- Superior courts -- Courts of appeal -- Appeal by Locking from order staying class action and giving carriage of class proceedings to plaintiff in another action dismissed -- Motions judge stayed Locking's action because three other individuals

had already commenced a class proceeding alleging misrepresentations by defendant in preliminary prospectus and prospectus -- Court did not have jurisdiction to hear appeal, as appeal lay to Divisional Court with leave -- Order was interlocutory, as Locking had not lost right to sue defendant because he could have remained part of proposed class action or opted out and pursued action independently.

Statutes, Regulations and Rules Cited:

Class Proceedings Act, 1992, S.O. 1992, c. 6, s. 14, s. 30(3)

Courts of Justice Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. C.43, s. 6(1)(b), s. 19(1)(a)

Appeal From:

On appeal from the order of Justice Bruce G. Thomas of the Superior Court of Justice, dated January 20, 2012.

Counsel:

Earl A. Cherniak, Q.C., for Siskinds LLP, counsel to the plaintiff/appellant Keith Locking.

Paul J. Pape and David S. Steinberg, for Sutts, Strosberg LLP, counsel to the plaintiffs/respondents Bruce Simmonds, Robert Grant and Gordon Moore.

The following judgment was delivered by

THE COURT:--

Background

1 Bruce Simmonds, Robert Grant and Gordon Moore commenced proceedings against Armtec Infrastructure Inc. and others ("the Simmonds action") under the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992,* S.O. 1992, c. 6 ("the Act"). Their counsel is Sutts, Strosberg LLP. So did Keith Locking ("the Locking action"). His counsel is Siskinds LLP. The plaintiffs in the two actions each sought to have carriage of the class action.

2 On January 20, 2012, the motion judge ordered that:

> the motion for carriage made by the plaintiffs in the Simmonds action be granted;
> the motion for carriage made by the plaintiff in the Locking action be dismissed; and
> the Locking action be stayed.

3 Keith Locking appealed that order to the Court of Appeal.

4 This court subsequently advised the parties that it had concluded that it did not have jurisdiction to hear this appeal and that the appeal lay to the Divisional Court with leave. These are the reasons for that decision.

Scheme of the Act

5 The majority of appeals under the Act are to the Divisional Court. This is the legislative scheme. So, for example, appeals from a certification order or a refusal to certify are to the Divisional Court. Numerous decisions involving appeals to the Divisional Court in class proceedings reflect this scheme: see e.g. *Chadha v. Bayer Inc.* (2001), 54 O.R. (3d) 520 (Div. Ct.), aff'd (2003), 63 O.R. (3d) 22 (C.A.); *Markson v. MBNA Canada Bank* (2005), 78 O.R. (3d) 39 (Div. Ct.), aff'd (2007), 85 O.R. (3d) 321 (C.A.); *Irving Paper Ltd. v. Atofina Chemicals Inc.*, 2010 ONSC 2705, 103 O.R. (3d) 296; *Fischer v. IG Investment Management Ltd.*, 2011 ONSC 292, 104 O.R. (3d) 615 (Div. Ct.), aff'd 2012 ONCA 47, 109 O.R. (3d) 498.

6 Under s. 30(3) of the Act, only appeals from a judgment on common issues or a final order that deals with the aggregate assessment of monetary relief are expressly stated to be to the Court of Appeal.

7 In *Dabbs v. Sun Life Assurance Co. of Canada* (1998), 41 O.R. (3d) 97 (C.A.), leave to appeal to S.C.C. refused, [1998] S.C.C.A. No. 372, this court noted that under the Act, rights of appeal to the Court of Appeal are set out in s. 30(3) of the Act. In that case, the court stated that s. 30(3) took precedence over and excluded provisions of general application such as s. 6(1)(b) of the *Courts of Justice Act*, R.S.O. 1990, c. C.43. This commentary was in the context of a representative plaintiff's motion to quash an appeal of a certification order and settlement approval order that had been brought by a class member. The appeal was quashed on the basis that the class member was not a party to the proceeding and, based on s. 30(3) which speaks of a party's right to appeal, had no standing to bring the appeal. The class member unsuccessfully attempted to rely on s. 6(1)(b) of the *Courts of Justice Act*, which permits appeals to the Court of Appeal from a final order of the Ontario Court (General Division) (now the Superior Court of Justice). As the specific provisions of the Act confer a right of appeal to the Court of Appeal on a party and not on a class member, they took precedence over the more general language found in s. 6(1)(b) of the *Courts of Justice Act*, which was also an earlier statute.

Courts of Justice Act

8 Where the Act does not specifically address the rights and avenues of appeal, s. 6(1)(b) of the *Courts of Justice Act* governs appeals to the Court of Appeal in class proceedings. It states that an appeal lies to the Court of Appeal from a final order of a judge of the Superior Court of Justice, except an order referred to in clause 19(1)(a) or an order from which an appeal lies to the Divisional Court under another Act.

9 The distinction between a final and interlocutory order was described by Justice Middleton in *Hendrickson v. Kallio*, [1932] O.R. No. 675 (C.A.), at p. 678:

> (a) The interlocutory order from which there is no appeal is an order which does not determine the real matter in dispute between the parties - the very subject matter of the litigation, but only some matter collateral. It may be final in the sense that it determines the very question raised by the application, but it is interlocutory if the merits of the case remain to be determined.

10 So, for example, an appeal in a class proceeding from an order striking out a statement of claim as disclosing no reasonable cause of action is to the Court of Appeal. So too is an appeal from an order for summary judgment in which a class proceeding is dismissed.

This Appeal

11 As a carriage order is not specifically addressed in the Act, the *Courts of Justice Act* governs the appeal route in this case. As such, the issue before us is whether the motion judge's order was final or interlocutory. In our view, it was interlocutory.

12 While this court has not addressed this issue before, some other jurisdictions in Canada have.

13 The Court of Appeal for British Columbia in *W.(A.) (Litigation Guardian of) v. British Columbia*, 2003 BCCA 448, 17 B.C.L.R. (4th) 263, and the Court of Appeal for Newfoundland and Labrador in *H.P. Management Inc. v. Newfoundland and Labrador (Minister of Finance)*, 2007 NLCA 65, 270 Nfld. & P.E.I.R. 277, both held that an order granting carriage of a proposed class action was interlocutory in nature and not final, and that in their jurisdictions, leave to appeal was therefore required. Those cases both involved stays of the action of the unsuccessful party on the carriage motion. Both courts held that the order staying the action did not bring an end to the proceedings, as the action was not stayed for all purposes, but simply as a class action. The unsuccessful plaintiffs could still prosecute their lawsuit as an ordinary action. Furthermore, if the plaintiff with carriage succeeded in obtaining certification, the unsuccessful plaintiffs could opt out of the class and continue with their own action. The only effect of the impugned order was to prevent the unsuccessful plaintiffs from bringing an application to have the action certified as a class proceeding.

14 As noted at para. 17 of *H.P. Management Inc.*, the stay of proceedings did not determine or terminate the claim: "The effect is simply to place the claim on hold until the rights of the class have been determined through the representative plaintiff."

15 While in the appeal before us, the motion judge did not expressly state that the Locking action was stayed for the purposes of the class action only, this was implicitly the case. As such, the order was interlocutory. Furthermore, to the extent possible, there is some advantage to uniformity of approach in class proceedings in Canada.

16 The cases relied upon by the appellant are distinguishable from the case before us. Some dealt with stays based on *forum non conveniens* or arbitration. These decisions involved access to the court system or the disposition of a substantial issue forming part of the dispute between the parties, not the format by which an action would proceed through the court system.

17 The appellant has not lost his right to sue the defendants. He may remain as part of the proposed class action and may also seek to actively participate to protect his interests pursuant to s. 14 of the Act. He may also opt out and pursue his individual action independently.

18 For these reasons, we conclude that the motion judge's order is interlocutory. An appeal lies to the Divisional Court with leave and not to the Court of Appeal.

19 Neither party before us raised the issue of jurisdiction, nor objected to the appeal proceeding in this court. In all of the circumstances, we are of the view that there should be no order of costs of this appeal.

R.P. ARMSTRONG J.A.
D. WATT J.A.
S.E. PEPALL J.A.

cp/e/qljel/qlpmg/qlmll

Tab 7

Indexed as:

Mangan v. Inco Ltd.

Between
James Mangan, plaintiff, and
Inco Limited, defendant

[1998] O.J. No. 551

38 O.R. (3d) 703

55 O.T.C. 161

27 C.E.L.R. (N.S.) 141

16 C.P.C. (4th) 165

77 A.C.W.S. (3d) 709

Court File No. C-1923/96

Ontario Court of Justice (General Division)
Sudbury, Ontario

Poupore J.

February 11, 1998.

(28 pp.)

[Ed. note: A Corrigendum was released by the Court February 12, 1998 and the correction has been made to the text.]

Practice -- Persons who can sue and be sued -- Individuals and corporations, status or standing -- Class or representative actions, members of class -- Settlements -- Breach, what constitutes -- Barristers and solicitors -- Relationship with client -- Confidential communications.

Motion by the defendant for relief from alleged violations of minutes of settlement. Sulphur dioxide gas escaped from the defendant's premises, and an action was commenced under the Class Proceedings Act. Extensive negotiations and mediation resulted in detailed minutes of settlement. Under the settlement the defendants were required to establish a telephone hotline to provide information to claimants, and were required to publish notices in newspapers and on radio

broadcasts. Class counsel retained a marketing firm to design, produce and distribute a large number of "claim form kits" to potential claimants. Most of the kits were mailed, but some were left at distribution points together with a leaflet advertising the services of the class counsel's firm. The defendant argued that the provisions of the Act prohibited any notice not first approved by the Court, and that the class counsel's tactics violated the spirit of the settlement. Class counsel stated that they had good reason to believe that many class members were not aware of their rights under the settlement after receiving the court-approved notice. They also argued that communications with potential class members were protected by privilege.

HELD: Motion granted. It was not for the court to rule on the spirit of the settlement. However, the Act required all notices to be approved by the Court. The solicitation campaign did not constitute privileged solicitor-client communication, as there was no intention of confidentiality or confidentiality in fact and no element of litigation strategy involved. Class counsel was restrained from further attempts at giving unapproved notice and was required to provide the defendant with copies of all notices of claim received after the mailing of the claim form kits. The defendant was entitled to as many additional peremptory challenges, pursuant to the terms of settlement, as there were notices of claim obtained under the unauthorized notice. Class counsel was responsible for the defendant's solicitor and client costs in exercising its additional peremptory challenges. Class counsel was prohibited from recovering its costs of providing the unauthorized notice, either from the defendant or from the class. Class counsel was liable for the defendant's costs in respect of any claims found to be fraudulent.

Statutes, Regulations and Rules Cited:

Act Respecting Champerty.
Canadian Charter of Rights and Freedoms, 1982, ss. 1, 2(b).
Class Proceedings Act, 1992, ss. 17, 17(4), 17(5), 17(6), 17(6)(c), 17(6)(d), 20, 33(1).

Counsel:

James M. Young and Michael McGowan, for the plaintiff.
Larry P. Lowenstein, for the defendant.

POUPORE J.:--

THE FACTS

1 Sulphur dioxide and/or other gases were released from Inco Limited's Copper Cliff plant on November 16, 1995. As a result, a potentially large number of persons living within the gases plume area may have been adversely affected.

2 This action was commenced under the Class Proceedings Act, 1992 (The Act) on March 8, 1996. Lengthy and difficult settlement negotiations ensued, including mediation. Detailed Minutes of Settlement were executed on the 16th day of September, 1997.

3 The within class proceeding was certified on the 25th day of November, 1997. The Order certifying the proceeding specified in part:

NOTICE

(a) THIS COURT ORDERS that notice be provided to the Class by:

(b) the defendant's causing notices substantially in the dorm attached hereto as Schedule "G" to be published in the Sudbury Star and in Northern Life on 2 occasions each, one week apart;

28. the defendant's causing notices in the form of a French language translation of schedule "G" to be published in the Le Voyageur on 2 occasions, one week apart;

29. the defendant's causing notices substantially in the form attached hereto as Schedule "H" to be read on each radio station located in Sudbury on 2 occasions each between 7 and 9 a.m. or between 5 and 7 p.m. A french language translation of Schedule "H" shall be used on french language stations; and

22. the plaintiffs establishing a telephone hotline for claimants to call to request information.

23. THIS COURT ORDERS that the plaintiff and defendant shall coordinate the notice efforts and agree on the timing and incidental details of the notices. Any disputes shall be summarily determined by this court.

4 The Minutes of Settlement and Order provided for a compensation chart, breaking claims down into categories. Category 1 dealt with claimants whose symptoms were not confirmed by clinical notes and records or medical reports (subjective classification of the symptoms). Damages for Category 1 claimants who chase not to opt out of the Class, pursuant to the provisions of the court approved notice, could be randomly audited by a referee, challenged by Inco and/or assessed by a mediator or arbitrator. As part of the arbitration process, the arbitrator was given the discretion to award solicitor and client costs against any claimant who made a fraudulent misrepresentation or omission and also may be required to pay the arbitrator's costs. 20% of the amount awarded was to be deducted for legal fees with an additional 10% deducted for the Class Proceedings Fund. Compensation for successful claimants in this category was fixed at a flat rate depending on the severity of the symptoms; $250 for mild, $1,000 for moderate and $1,250 for severe symptoms.

5 In March, 1997, Class counsel commissioned a survey to obtain statistical evidence for possible use under s. 23 of the Act. Based on information received, counsel formed the opinion that possibly between 5,000 and 10,000 people may have suffered symptoms from the gas release. Prior to the execution of the Minutes of Settlement, Class counsel obtained a list of names, addresses and telephone numbers of people who lived in the plume area in 1995 as well as people who moved out of the area after the release.

6 On or before October 28, 1997 (prior to court approval for Notice of Certification) Class counsel retained the services of a marketing firm to design, produce and eventually mail a large number of what is described as "claim form kits". These kits consisted of an envelope, a covering letter, an 8-page class action settlement guide, a 4-page detailed claim form, a notice of claim coupon and a return envelope with Class counsel's address and a prepaid postage stamp thereon. To demonstrate the nature and effect of the claim form kits, a front and back view of the envelope together with the covering letter are attached to this judgment as Appendix "A".

7 On December 18, 1997, prior to the date set in the November 25, 1997 Order for potential claimants to opt out of the Class Proceedings (opt out date December 29, 1997), the marketing firm

mailed, by bulk mail, approximately 8,632 claim form kits to anyone who lived in the plume area. A further 2,072 kits were bulk mailed to people who appeared to have moved from the plume area since the gas release. Where someone appeared to have moved from the plume area to one of two addresses, the marketing firm mailed kits to both addresses.

8 Class counsel also left claim form kits (up to 99) at several distribution points in the plume area. These distribution points included businesses, convenience stores, a coffee shop and Lotto 649 counter. The kits contained the same before described material together with a leaflet advertising their law firm personnel and services in connection with wills and powers of attorney.

9 Beginning December 23, 1997 (prior to opt out date), and continuing on December 29, December 30, December 31, 1997 to the date of this motion, law students employed by Class counsel telephoned addressees of the bulk mail kits. A script was followed by the students. They were also given a list of sample questions and answers in case issues arose during the calls.

10 On December 16, 17, 18, 19 and 22, 1997 (prior to opt out date) and on December 31, 1997, Class counsel entered into various business premises and inquired whether an owner or manager was available. Class counsel would then inform that individual about the gas release and the general nature of the Class Action. If the response indicated that customers or staff were affected, Class counsel would engage in a discussion. Where prospects of claims appeared most promising, Class counsel left a "Notice to All Persons Exposed" at the premises for posting and claim forms.

11 On December 17, 1997 (prior to opt out period), Class counsel also wrote to contacts at several institutions in the plume area. These letters sought assistance in locating persons present at the institutions at the time of the gas release.

12 The evidence discloses Class counsel's efforts have been extremely successful in increasing the number of claim forms submitted.

13 On January 6, 1998, defendant's counsel faxed this Court an "urgent message" with a copy to Class counsel. This motion resulted.

Argument

14 Inco argues that the provisions of the Act prohibit any notice within a class proceeding that is not first approved by the Court. It attempts to demonstrate the necessity for this position by stating that while the Court approved notice complied with s. 17(6) of the Act, the material disseminated by Class counsel failed to mention the provisions for opting out of the Class, Class counsel's fees, Class Proceedings Fund fees and Inco's rights of challenge and/or for random assessments. The impropriety of Class counsel promoting their firm members and the firm itself with respect to wills and powers of attorney under the auspicious of what could be considered court proceedings was mentioned as well.

15 Inco further states that the settlement arrived at after long and difficult negotiations, including mediation prohibited Class counsel's actions.

16 Class counsel on the other hand state that the provisions of the Act respecting notice are cumulative. They do not prevent vigorous counsel from issuing their own notice in a form of their choosing.

17 Class counsel state they had good reason to believe many Class members did not know of or understand their rights under the settlement after receiving, if at all, the Court approved notice. Mr.

McGowan, for the plaintiff, went so far as to state that he was of this opinion even at the time of seeking court approval of the settled upon Court notice of certification.

18 Further, it was argued that Class members are entitled to untrammelled legal advice and the Court ought not to shackle the scope of Class counsel's work except where there has been a clear and objectionable excess. Class counsel go on to raise the question of privilege with respect to their communications with potential Class members. They particularly object to Inco's request to know who responded to these communications and to view the claim forms filed.

19 Also, Class counsel state that they, no less than any other citizen, have a constitutionally protected right of free expression. They go on to quote Sections 1 and 2(b) of the Canadian Charter of Rights and Freedoms Act.

THE ISSUES:

20

24. Does notice within a Class Proceeding require prior Court approval: before certification; after certification but before the opting out period; and after the opting out period expires?
25. To what extent may Class counsel communicate with both potential and actual Class members
26. Does the settlement arrived at by the parties in this proceeding impact on No. 1 and/or No. 2 above?

THE LAW:

Issue #1 - Notice

21 Class actions are very powerful devices that multiply the stakes of ordinary litigation many fold. Consequently, the parties to a class action and counsel for the class are driven by very strong incentives which do not necessarily coincide with the interests of absent class members or tend to promote fairness to the other side. The Court's review of notices to the class is designed to provide a check on the tendency of a class action to be turned into an instrument of oppression or unfairness through the dissemination of misleading, incomplete, one-sided or otherwise inappropriate notices. "Notice is available fundamentally for the protection of the members of the class or otherwise for the fair conduct of the action and should not be used merely as a device for the undesirable solicitation of claims."

> Advisory Committee Notes, 1966 Amendment, Subdivision (d)(2), U.S. Fed. R. Civ. P. 23

22 American courts have recognized that notice in a class action is a powerful instrument that carries with it a great potential for abuse. For example, various parties will have a strong interest in the decisions of Class members to opt out or not. Court supervision of any attempt to systematically notify the class about the case is essential if the opt-out decision is to be informed, balanced and independent:

> It is essential that class members' decisions to participate or to withdraw be made on the basis of independent analysis of their own self interest, and the vehicle for

accomplishing this is the class notice. See Impervious Paint Ind. v. Ashland Oil, 508 F. Supp. 720, 723 (W.D. Ky.), appeal dismissed without op., 659 F.2d 1081 (6th Cir. 1981). Accordingly, it is essential that the district court closely monitor the notice process and take steps necessary to ensure that class members are informed of the opportunity to exclude themselves or to participate in the judgment. Id. at 1202; see Fed. R. Civ. P. 23(c)(2).

The notice disseminated to class members is "crucial" to the entire scheme of Rule 23. See Kleiner 751 F.2d at 1202 ("In view of the tension between the preference for class adjudication and the individual autonomy afforded by exclusion, it is critical that the class receive accurate and impartial information regarding the status, purposes and effects of the class action."). Notice "sets forth an impartial recital of the subject matter of the suit, informs members that their rights are in litigation, and alerts them to take appropriate steps to make certain their individual interests are protected." Erhardt v. Prudential Group, Inc., 629 F. 2d 843, 846 (2d Cir. 1980); Impervious Paint Ind., 508 F. Supp. at 723.

"It is the responsibility of the court to direct the 'best notice practicable' to class members, Rule 23(c)(2), and to safeguard them from unauthorized, misleading communications from the parties or their counsel." Erhardt, 629 F.2d at 846. Misleading communications to class members concerning litigation pose a serious threat to the fairness of the litigation process, the adequacy of representation and the administration of justice generally. In re School Asbestos Litigation, 842 F.2d at 680. "Unsupervised, unilateral communications with the plaintiff class sabotage the goal of informed consent by urging exclusion on the basis of a one-sided presentation of the facts, without opportunity for rebuttal. The damage from misstatements could well be irreparable." Kleiner 751 F.2d at 1203. Here, I find that unilateral communications with class members by various attorneys were misleading and made it unlikely that class members, who received these communications or were informed of their contents, made an informed choice to exclude themselves from the class.

...

I find that the misleading aspects of the communications of counsel were self-evident. These communications undermined the spirit of the notice plan approved by this Court.

...

I approved the notice plan because it apprised prospective class members of the terms of the proposed settlement in a neutral fashion that would enable class members to make an informed choice. Id.; see In re Corrugated Container Antitrust Litig., 643 F.2d 195, 223 (5th Cir. 1981). I now conclude that the misleading letters and advertisements of counsel opposed to the settlement interfered with the careful balance that the notice package achieved. Instead of

providing class members with documents that would enable a reasonable person to make an informed, intelligent decision whether to opt out or remain a member of the class, some counsel have now exposed class members to one-sided, misleading claims that likely will prohibit a "free and unfettered" decision to opt out of the class. See Erhardt, 629 F.2d at 846 ("Unapproved notices to class members which are factually or legally incomplete, lack objectivity and neutrality, or contain untruths will surely result in confusion and adversely affect the administration of justice."). (emphasis added)

Georgine v. AmChem Products, Inc., 160 F.R.D. 478, 490, 497 (E.D. Pa. 1995)

Notice to class members is crucial to the entire scheme of Rule 23(b)(3). It sets forth an impartial recital of the subject matter of the suit, informs members that their rights are in litigation, and alerts them to take appropriate steps to make certain their individual interests are protected. See In re Gypsum Antitrust Cases, 565 F.2d 1123, 1125(9 Cir. 1977); In re Nissan Motor Corp. Antitrust Litigation, 552 F.2d 1088 (5 Cir. 1977). It also preserves the right of class members to "opt out" if they believe their interests are antagonistic to the other class members, or if they wish to proceed by separate suit. In re Nissan Motor Corp. Antitrust Litigation, supra at 1104-05.

It is the responsibility of the court to direct the "best notice practicable" to class members, Rule 23(c)(2), and to safeguard them from unauthorized, misleading communications from the parties or their counsel. Unapproved notices to class members which are factually or legally incomplete, lack objectivity and neutrality, or contain untruths will surely result in confusion and adversely affect the administration of justice. (emphasis added)

Erhardt v. Prudential Group, Inc., 629 F.2d 843, 846 (2nd Cir. 1980)

Unapproved communications to class members that misrepresent the status or effect of the pending action also have an obvious potential for confusion and/or adversely affecting the administration of justice. Particularly should such communications seem vested with official authority, there arises not only the risk of subsequent disenchantment with the judicial process, but also the danger that individuals will be induced to act to their detriment in reliance upon misinformation and/or falsehoods. Thus entailed in this abuse is something more than a general interest in orderly process which is shared by the court and the public; there is the added interest of the individual in achieving a full and fair judicial remedy.

Waldo v. Lakeshore Estates, Inc., 433 F. Supp. 782, 790-91 (E.D. La. 1977)

Commentators have suggested that FR Civ P 23(c)(2) notice should emanate from the court and on the court's stationery in order to prevent FR Civ P 23 from being used as a device to enable client solicitation.

32B Am Jur 2d FEDERAL COURTS, s. 2062

23 One of the greatest risks of unsupervised notice is that the party providing the notice will fail to disclose its interest in the case. The drafters of the Act worried specifically about this problem, requiring that class counsel's fee arrangements be disclosed and establishing judicial supervision of notice to insure adequate disclosure. Accordingly, s. 17(6)(c) and (d) of the Act provide (emphasis added):

> Notice under this section shall, unless the court orders otherwise, ...
>
> 27. describe the possible financial consequences of the proceeding to class members;
> 1. summarize any agreements between representative parties and their solicitors respecting fees and disbursements ...

24 Here, Class counsel's fees depended upon the number of claims submitted into the settlement: 20% of the amounts awarded were to be diverted to Class counsel (and a further 10% was to go to the Class Proceedings Fund). This, however, was not revealed in Class counsel's unauthorized solicitation campaign although the "claim form kits" were cloaked with the appearance of a dispassionate summary of the claims process and its consequences.

25 In a spirit similar to section 17 of the Act, American courts have recognized that the failure to disclose one's financial interest in a case renders a notice materially misleading:

> Various communications disseminated to class members by attorneys opposed to this settlement were, on their face, clearly materially false and misleading in several respects. Many of the letters and advertisements were misleading because they ... did not reveal the personal interests of the drafters of the letters and advertisements.
>
> ...
>
> Another misleading characteristic of the letters and advertisements disseminated by counsel is that each of them failed to disclose that the authors had a strong pecuniary interest in disseminating/publishing the communications ... In addition, asbestos plaintiffs' counsel would benefit financially from additional opt-outs ...
>
> ...
>
> In the instant case, because none of the communications at issue revealed to the recipient that the drafter had a financial motive to obtain additional opt-outs, the recipient was not on notice to closely scrutinize the substance of the communications. Moreover, as apparent disinterested officers of the court, class members likely believed the communications. (emphasis added)
>
> Georgine, 160 F.R.D. at 490, 494-95, 496

26 Unsupervised notice promulgated by an interested party interferes with the efficacy and fairness of a class action. Unsupervised notice can also work great unfairness to other parties as well as associate the court involuntarily with the unseemliness that goes along with private solicitation by an interested party. Through experience, United States courts have become aware of the "heightened susceptibilities of nonparty class members to solicitation amounting to barratry as well as the increased opportunities of the parties or counsel to 'drum up' participation in the proceeding".

Waldo v. Lakeshore Estates, Inc., 433 F. Supp. 782, 790 (E.D. La. 1977)).

27 In one American case in which class counsel had engaged in mass mailings to class members which included brochures about their practices, the court issued a protective order because of such demonstrated "potential for abusive communications with class members."

Reed v. American Steamship Co., 682 F. Supp. 333, 339 (E.D. Mich. 1988)

28 In another American case involving an unauthorized mass mailing by class counsel soliciting participation in a class action, the court aptly summarized the objections to the practice:

> The impropriety of this letter is clear even if addressed solely to Rule 23(c)(1) class members whose continued involvement in the suit is uncertain. It was even more improper because it was sent to non-class members whose inclusion in the class is now sought. It has the odour of barratry.
>
> There is no provision in the Federal Rules for counsel for a party, sua sponte, to notify class members or non-class members, formally or informally, of the pendency of a lawsuit. In an action such as this one, arising under Subsection (b)(2) of Rule 23 of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, notice to class members is governed by the provisions of Rule 23(d)(2). Rule 23(d)(2) vests the court with the sole discretionary authority to issue notice. As Rule 23(d)(2) states, the discretionary notice is for the purpose of assuring fair conduct of an action or protecting class members -- it is not for undesirable solicitation of claims. See, EEOC v. Red Arrow Corp., 392 F.Supp. 64, 8 FEP Cases 621 (E.D. Mo. 1974); Cherner v. Transitron Electronic Corp., 201 F.Supp. 934 (D.Mass. 1962); Hormel v. United States, 17 F.R.D. 303 (S.D.N.Y. 1955). In fact, class member communications initiated by counsel without court supervision which have improper connotations are considered a breach of professional ethics. Halverson v. Convenient Food Mart, Inc., 458 F.2d 927 (7th Cir. 1972). n7 Further, solicitous communication with persons who are not even class members for the purpose of representation is a sufficient basis for denial of class action status with respect to those persons improperly solicited. Carlisle v. LTV Electrosystems, Inc., 54 F.R.O. 237(N.O. Tex. 1972).
>
> n7 See also Alpine Pharmacy, Inc. v. Chas. Pfizer & Co., Inc. 481 F.2d 1045, 1050 (2d Cir. 1973) cert. den. 94 S.Ct. 722.
>
> In EEOC v. Red Arrow Corp., supra, the EEOC (without prior authorization by court) placed an advertisement in the newspaper soliciting unsuccessful

applicants at the defendant company to participate in a lawsuit. Chastising the EEOC, the court said:

Said advertisement was neither authorized nor was any mention of it made to this Court prior to publication. Such conduct is wholly and totally reprehensible and is inconsistent with the high standard of conduct required from an officer of the Court. This Court has never and shall never countenance such demeanor [sic] on the part of an attorney for to do so would undermine the very bulwarks of our jurisprudential heritage. Id.

While refusing to dismiss the action entirely, the court ruled that no fruits of the impermissible publication would be admissible in evidence and that any similar publication would result in dismissal.

Clearly, it is the responsibility of the court to either promulgate a discretionary 23(d)(2) notice where one is deemed appropriate or to designate that a party send such a notice under the court's supervision. 38 Moore's Federal Practice P23.72 (1974) citing Kaplan, Continuing Work of the Civil Committee: 1966 Amendments of the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, 81 Harv. L. Rev. 356, 398, n.157 (1967). Professor Moore cautions:

[If] a notice is sent out by the parties the court should carefully supervise its contents in order to avoid the undesirable solicitation of claims or other improprieties. Id. (Emphasis supplied).

The authority and responsibility is also vested in the court to supervise the conduct of the parties even after the notice is sent. Professor Moore continues:

Should the notice elicit any inquiries from class members, the court should likewise supervise the contents of any responses. Id.

Lewis v. Vloomsburg Mills, Inc., 1976 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 17261, at *5-8 (D. S.Car. 1976)

29 The unsupervised "drumming up" of business presents a special danger of unfairness in a case like this one, where compensation has been authorized for people who claim completely subjective ailments without any medical backup (Category 1) and consequently where the opportunity for fraud lurks. The Act induces defendants to agree to such settlements with the assurance that the court will review and approve any attempt to give notice. This scheme enables the court to screen for and prevent the issuance of notices that tend to invite fraudulent or abusive claims. When the court is circumvented, the result is notices such as the December 12, 1997 cover letter (Appendix "A") sent to thousands by Class counsel highlighting: People who did not get medical treatment can still get up to $1,250 each in compensation.

30 In the United States, the authority of a court to check abuses in the dissemination of notices in a class action has been a matter of judicial interpretation, and, as the cases cited above show, many courts have found that the prevention of abuse requires that courts play an active role in scrutinizing

the attempts of interested parties to promulgate notices. It is true that some commentators in the United States dispute whether the court should play such a role. In Ontario, however, there is no room for argument. Section 20 of the Act makes this supervising role of the court mandatory. The Act expresses a preference for the judicial ability to review class notices and prevent the abuses that have sprung up in the United States as a result of unsupervised solicitations. Class counsel's systematic campaign of notice without the approval of the court violated the plain language of the Act.

31 At the end of the section titled "Notice Under The Proposed Class Actions Act", the Law Reform Commission Report makes 11 recommendations. The last of these recommendations states:

> 2. Notice should not be given unless the court approves its content.

32 Subsections 17(4) and (5) of the Act explicitly contemplate the modes of notice that may be given in a class proceeding, including the very ones employed by Class counsel:

> 3. The court may order that notice be given,
>
> 12. personally or by mail;
> 13. by posting, advertising, publishing or leafleting;
> 27. by individual notice to a sample group within the class;
> 1. by any means or combination of means that the court considers appropriate.
>
> 14. The court may order that notice be given to different class members by different means.

33 In all circumstances, it is "the court" which will order notice; and s. 20 leaves no doubt: "[a] notice under section 17, 18 or 19 shall be approved by the court before it is given".

34 I am satisfied the notice provisions of the Act require all notices be approved by the Court including before certification, after certification before the opting out period expires as well as after.

Issue #2 - Solicitor Client Communication

35 Prior court approval for all notices given under the Act does not mean that Class counsel may not communicate with members of a class it represents for legitimate purposes in a nonabusive way. The Act does however clearly forbid unilateral efforts to give "notice" and Class counsel's mass solicitation campaign cannot be regarded as anything other than a concerted effort to give notice.

36 The composition of a class is not fixed or determinable until the opt-out period required by the Act has expired. In the opt-out period, potential class members are free to decide whether or not to participate in the class action. The Act requires this option because individuals pursuing their self-interest may have very good reasons not to be bound by a resolution of the class case. They may want to preserve their rights to pursue individual actions; they may not feel that they have been wronged; or they may have other available avenues of redress which they perceive to be superior than the class proceeding. Thus, no matter how the relationship of class counsel and class members is classified after the opt-out period has expired, during the opt-out period potential class members can be regarded as no more than potential clients of class counsel.

37 As stated by Newberg (the well known American treatise on class actions):

> Courts are concerned during the period after certification but before the expiration of the exclusion period with the possibility of solicitation or champerty by the attorneys for the class representative or the negotiation of piecemeal settlements by the defendants. During this exclusion period, the status of class members is particularly amorphous because the putative class may contain members who will reject the class action remedy.
>
> Newberg on Class Actions, s. 15.15, at 15A3 (3rd ed. 1992)

38 Privilege will be extended to communications which meet the test propounded by Wigmore and accepted by the Supreme Court of Canada:

> 24. The communication must originate in confidence that they will not be disclosed;
> 25. This element of confidentiality must be essential to the full and satisfactory maintenance of the relation between the parties;
> 26. The relation must be one which in the opinion of the community ought to be sedulously fostered.
> 17. The injury that would inure to the relation by the disclosure of the communication must be greater that the benefit thereby gained for the correct disposal of litigation.
>
> 8 Wigmore, Evidence (McNaughton rev. 1961), par. 2285, at 527, as quoted by Spence, J. in Slavutych v. Baker (1975), [1976] 1 S.C.R. 254 at 260.

39 Privilege will attach to communication between solicitor and client if it is made in the course of seeking legal advice with the intention that it be kept confidential.

Solosky v. Canada, [1980] 1 S.C.R. 821 at 835

Descôteaux v. Mierzwinski, [1982] 1 S.C.R. 860 at 870-72

40 Thus when communication between solicitor and client is made in the presence of third parties and no reasonable steps are taken to ensure that the conversation would be kept confidential no privilege attaches to the communication. Accordingly, where a document was widely circulated within a bank with no notation on its face that it was to be kept confidential, and no intention that it be kept confidential, it was not privileged.

> Toronto Dominion Bank v. Leigh Instruments Ltd. (1997), 32 O.R. (3d) 575 (Gen. Div.)
>
> R.D. Manes & M.P. Silver, Solicitor-Client Privilege in Canadian Law (Toronto: Butterworths, 1993) at 79-82
>
> Wellmans v. General Crane Industries Ltd. (1986), 20 O.A.C. 384

41 Class counsel's solicitation campaign cannot be considered privileged solicitor client communications consistent with these authorities. The campaign was undertaken with no intention of confidentiality or confidentiality in fact. By Class counsel's admission, most of the recipients of the solicitations were not class members, and Class counsel knew this would be the case before sending the solicitations. Similarly, no steps were taken to insure that the solicitations be treated as confidential communications. No warning or indication of secrecy was included with the solicitations and recipients were at all times free to circulate and share the materials as they saw fit.

42 Class counsel have also not raised any valid claim of solicitors' work product or litigation privilege relating to their unauthorized solicitations. The conduct concerned involves no work product and no invasion of privacy. There is no element of fact, evidence presentation, or litigation strategy involved. The conduct in issue relates to attempts to publicize the Settlement and locate claimants. Furthermore, Class counsel have taken no steps to maintain privacy. They have sought publicity and they have placed their conduct in the public domain.

Issue #3 - The effect of the settlement

43 There is no doubt Inco considered it had a complete settlement, including what notices would be given to possible Class members. The Minutes of Settlement set out the notice of certification in detail and the method of its delivery by print and radio media. The Minutes of Settlement did not prohibit any other forms of notice which might be undertaken by Class Council.

44 Inco's counsel states Class counsel violated the spirit of the settlement. That may be so from Inco's perspective. However, if one thing is to be learned, it is that defence counsel in dealing in Class Proceedings ought to be extremely careful and diligent while crafting settlement documentation. Often times, Class counsel have a direct interest in the number of claimants coming forward to join the Class.

45 The settlement documentation did not restrict the complained of course of action of Class counsel and the Court is not going to attempt to rule upon what Inco states was the spirit of the settlement.

Remedy and Order

46 It was submitted that an appropriate remedy for Class counsel's unapproved solicitation campaign must take into account the effect of the campaign on the Court's process, on putative Class members and on Inco.

47 As to the Court's process, unauthorized mass notice campaigns engaged in by Class counsel render the Act's careful regulation of notice and the Court's role in supervising notice ineffectual and irrelevant. This is complicated further by Class counsel using material imprinted with the court style of cause to tout their firm and firm members. An appropriate remedy must promote future compliance with the Act and respect for the court's process.

48 As to Inco, the campaign may have invited abusive and fraudulent claims by highlighting the opportunity to claim up to $1,250, without any support whatsoever, in a mass distribution that by admission reached thousands who are not class members. Inco submits that it would be inappropriate to deprive class members with bona fide claims of the compensation they are entitled to under the settlement because Class counsel undertook an unauthorized notice campaign. Rather, Inco submits it should be afforded adequate opportunity to investigate any fraud and abuse that may have been engendered by Class counsel's solicitation and be compensated for any such fraud or

abuse discovered. To this end, Inco requests the Court to order that: (a) Class counsel provide it with copies of all notice of claim coupons it received in this action together with the date of receipt; (b) Class counsel supply a list of all claimants who have responded to any of its unauthorized solicitations; (c) Inco be entitled to additional peremptory challenges pursuant to the terms of this settlement in respect of any claimants who have responded to unauthorized solicitations, so that such claimants shall be subject to individual assessment at Inco's discretion; (d) Class counsel be denied their fees from any claimant who responded to an unauthorized solicitation; (e) Class counsel pay Inco's costs and the costs of the Arbitrator on a solicitor and client basis in respect of any claims discovered to be fraudulent or exaggerated; (f) Class counsel indemnify Inco for any claims submitted by anyone who received unapproved solicitations after Inco protested this matter to the Court; and (g) for the costs of this motion.

49 As to putative Class members who may have been induced to forgo opting out of this case or claiming compensation through Inco's pre-existing program, it is submitted that an appropriate remedy would require Class counsel to be denied their fees and costs under the settlement in respect of any claimant who has made a claim after being the recipient of an unauthorized solicitation, such that successful claimants be entitled to retain the monies which would otherwise have been remitted to Class counsel by way of fees. This would require the Court to order Class counsel to ascertain the necessary information from claimants.

50 The Court was requested by the defendant to declare that the conduct of Class counsel violated the Rules of Professional Conduct and an Act Respecting Champerty, R.S.O. 1897 as referred to in ss. 33(1) of the Act. Firstly, these proceedings are not the proper forum to deal with the Law Society's Rules of Professional Conduct. Secondly, I am not sure the Court has jurisdiction to make the declaration requested with respect to champerty by virtue of an Act Respecting Champerty, R.S.O. 1897 merely being referred to in ss. 33(1) of the Act. In any event, it is not necessary for me to do so in order to properly dispose of this motion.

51 In all the circumstances and given the actions of Class counsel, left unchecked, would have resulted in substantially increasing their own gain, this Court is satisfied the following Order is required:

24. Class counsel shall forthwith cease and be restrained from all further attempts at giving unapproved notice in these proceedings;
25. Class counsel shall provide forthwith the solicitors for Inco with copies of all notice of claim coupons they received in this action after December 18, 1997, together with the date of receipt;
26. Inco shall have as many additional peremptory challenges, pursuant to the terms of the Minutes of Settlement, as it is determined that there were notice of claim coupons filed by Category I claimants, as a result of the unauthorized notice, to be exercised at Inco's discretion;
17. Class counsel shall be responsible for Inco's solicitor and client costs in exercising the additional preemptory challenges referred to in No. 3 above;
58. Class counsel shall not recover either from the defendant or the Class any of their costs and disbursements incurred in giving any of the unauthorized notices referred to in these reasons;

59. Class counsel shall pay Inco's costs and the costs of the Arbitrator on a solicitor and client scale in respect of any claims submitted by Category I claimants as a result of the unauthorized notice and found to be fraudulent.

52 Submissions regarding costs have yet to be made so I will reserve on same until after argument. Counsel are invited to approach me through the trial coordinator to arrange a suitable date. If it is the intention of the defendant to request costs against Class counsel personally, then it is directed to give Class counsel notice of its intention in writing, sufficiently prior to the date set, for preparation.

POUPORE J.

* * * * *

APPENDIX "A"

DESMARAIS, KEENAN
Barristers and Solicitors
Suite 100, 30 Durham St.
Sudbury, Ontario
P3C 5E5

MANGAN v. INCO

Class Action Claim Forms Inside

Communiquons-nous avec vous dans la langue officielle de votre choix?
Telephone (705) 675-7269

Are we communicating with you in the official language of your choice?
Telephone (705) 675-7269

This package contains

Class Action Claim Forms

for the MANGAN v. INCO class action settlement
for the November 16, 1995 accidental release
of Sulpher Dioxide Gas.

DEADLINES: CLAIMANTS MUST

file a Notice of Claim by March 6, 1998, and
63. file a Detailed Claim Form by June 8, 1998.

(REDUCED FROM IS ORIGINAL SIZE OF 9 3/16" X 5 3/4")

DESMARAIS, KEENAN
Barristers and Solicitors
Suite 100, 30 Durham St.
Sudbury, Ontario
P3C 5E5

MCGOWAN & ASSOCIATES
Barristers and Solicitors
Suite 405,
133 Richmond St. West
Toronto, Ontario

M5H 2L3

60. December 12, 1997

Dear

Mangon v. Inco Ltd. Class Action

We are the lawyers for the class in the class action lawsuit about the sulphur dioxide gas release from Inco's Copper Cliff acid plant on November 16, 1995 at about 5:00 p.m.

If you or a member of your family were adversely affected by the gas, and wish to make a claim under the settlement of this case, you may use the enclosed papers.

As explained in the enclosed Guide (cream coloured paper):

24. you must file the Notice of Claim Coupon (blue paper) not later than March 6, 1998;

61. and

25. you must file the Detailed Claim Form (green paper) not later than June 8, 1998.

You may obtain further information by calling 705-675-7269.

Yours very truly,

James M. Young
(Desmaris, Keenan)

Yours very truly,

Michael McGowan
(McGowan & Associates)

P.S. People who did not get medical treatment can still get up to $1,250 each in compensation. See the Guide for details.

qp/s/bbd/mjb/DRS

Tab 8

Pearson v. Inco Limited et al.
[Indexed as: Pearson v. Inco Ltd.]

57 O.R. (3d) 278

[2001] O.J. No. 4877

Docket No. 12023/01 (Welland)

Ontario Superior Court of Justice

Nordheimer J.

December 7, 2001

Civil procedure -- Class proceedings -- Pre-certification proceedings -- Plaintiff bringing proposed class proceeding alleging that defendant contaminated lands owned and occupied by proposed class members -- Defendant sent packages of material to property owners in affected area to obtain written consent to defendant entering property to undertake sampling program -- Plaintiff bringing motion pursuant to s. 12 of Class Proceedings Act, 1992 for order compelling defendant to produce list of proposed class members who had been contacted -- Motion dismissed -- Counsel for proposed representative plaintiff does not stand in solicitor-client relationship with proposed class members -- Members of proposed class not to be treated any differently from non-parties unless plaintiff or defendant communicates with them in fashion that would visit injustice on those persons or otherwise undermine integrity of class proceeding -- Conduct of defendant did not approach that level of severity that would warrant intervention -- Class Proceedings Act, 1992, S.O. 1992, c. 6, s. 12.

The plaintiff brought a proposed class proceeding alleging that the defendant had contaminated lands owned or occupied by the purported class members and that the contaminants were human carcinogens. The defendant began to send out packages of material to property owners in the affected area, the purpose of which was to obtain the written consent of property owners to allow the defendant and its consultants to enter into their homes and undertake an extensive indoor sampling program. The plaintiff brought a motion pursuant to s. 12 of the Class Proceedings Act, 1992 for an order compelling the defendant to produce a list of the proposed class members who had been provided with the package.

Held, the motion should be dismissed.

Any intervention by the court prior to certification of an action as a class proceeding should be narrowly directed and sparingly employed since it serves to interfere with what would otherwise be the normal rights of the parties, and others, to conduct their affairs as they see fit.

Counsel for the proposed representative plaintiff does not stand in a solicitor-client relationship, whether constructive or otherwise, with the proposed class members. Members of the proposed class ought not to be treated any differently from non-parties to any other action would be treated subject to one exception. The exception is where either the plaintiff or the defendant purports to communicate, or otherwise deal, with members of the proposed class in a fashion, and to a degree, that would visit an injustice on those persons or would otherwise undermine the integrity of the class proceeding itself. Intimidating conduct or seeking to have persons settle their claims without adequate information as to their rights are examples of the application of the exception.

In this case, the actions of the defendant did not approach the severity of conduct that would warrant intervention under s. 12 of the Act.

Vitelli v. Villa Giardino Homes Ltd. (2001), 54 O.R. (3d) 334 (S.C.J.); Lewis v. Shell Canada Ltd. (2000), 48 O.R. (3d) 612, 46 C.P.C. (4th) 378 (S.C.J.), consd

Statutes referred to

Class Proceedings Act, 1992, S.O. 1992, c. 6, s. 12

Rules and regulations referred to

Rules of Professional Conduct, Law Society of Upper Canada, rule 6.03(7)

Authorities referred to

Newberg on Class Actions, 3rd ed. (McGraw-Hill, 1997)

MOTION for an order under s. 12 of Class Proceedings Act, 1992, S.O. 1992, c. 6.

Eric K. Gillespie and Kirk M. Baert, for plaintiff.
Alan J. Lenczner, Q.C., Larry P. Lowenstein and Ellen Sealey, for defendant Inco Ltd.
Jack Coop and Lynne McArdle, for defendant Her Majesty the Queen in Right of Ontario.
B. Robin Moodie, for defendant the Regional Municipality of Niagara.

---

[1] **NORDHEIMER J.**: -- The plaintiff moves, pursuant to s. 12 of the Class Proceedings Act, 1992, S.O. 1992, c. 6, for an order compelling Inco Limited to produce a list of the proposed class members who have been provided with Inco's letter dated September 18, 2001 and attached Consent and Notice. Central to this motion is the consideration of what control the court should exercise over communications by parties with members of the proposed class in a proposed class proceeding prior to certification.

[2] This action arises out of the operation by Inco of a facility in Port Colborne, Ontario which was used for the processing of nickel and other metals. The facility opened in 1918. In 1984, Inco

stopped processing nickel at the facility but other of its operations continued. This proposed class proceeding was launched in March 2001. The proposed class consists of:

> All persons owning or occupying property since March 26, 1995 within the area of the City of Port Colborne bounded by Lake Erie to the south, Neff Road to the east, Forks Road to the north and Cement Plant Road to the west . . .;
>
> (a) All students attending schools operated by the District School Board of Niagara or the Niagara Catholic District School Board since March 26, 1995 [within the same geographic area] . . .;
>
> (b) All living parents, grandparents, children, grandchildren, siblings and spouses (within the meaning of Section 61 of the Family Law Act) of persons defined in paragraphs A and B above,. . . .

[3] The plaintiff alleges that Inco's facility has continuously emitted toxic, noxious, dangerous and hazardous substances into the natural environment including the air, water and soil of Port Colborne. The plaintiff alleges that these emissions have resulted in the presence of contaminants in the lands owned or occupied by the purported class members, especially nickel oxide. The plaintiff asserts that these contaminants are human carcinogens. The presence of these contaminants have, it is asserted, caused damage to the properties and endangered the health of the proposed class members. The action seeks damages from the defendants in the amount of $600 million and punitive damages of $150 million as well as certain injunctive relief.

[4] Since the potential problems relating to the contamination have come to light, there have been ongoing discussions and negotiations between Inco, the Ministry of the Environment, the City and residents regarding various testing to be undertaken to determine the extent of any problem that may exist arising from the contamination and then to develop a remedial program consequent on the extent of the problem found.

[5] On or about September 18, 2001, Inco began to send out a package of material to property owners in the affected area. The package consisted of a covering letter, a Consent and a Notice regarding a proposed indoor sampling program. The purpose of the package was to obtain the written consent of property owners to allow Inco and its consultants to enter into their homes and undertake an extensive indoor sampling program.

[6] When counsel for the proposed representative plaintiff became aware of Inco's activities in this regard, they objected. Inco agreed to cease sending out the packages until the court could rule on the propriety of its actions. It appears that, prior to this cessation, nine property owners had received these packages from Inco.

[7] The plaintiff objects to the distribution of these packages on the ground that the material contained in them is misleading. In particular, the plaintiff complains of the following statements in the material:

> 28. in the letter -- "You will not be waiving any legal rights that you may have against Inco by signing the consent and authorization form."
>
> 29. in the Consent -- "In giving this consent and authorization, this in no way represents a waiver of any legal rights against Inco that I/we may have relating to my/our property,"

22. in the Notice -- "Your participation in this program will in no way limit or affect any rights or claims you may have."

[8] It should be noted at this juncture that, notwithstanding the plaintiff's concerns that the materials are misleading, the plaintiff does not seek through this motion to restrain Inco from distributing the package nor does it seek to have this court direct Inco to change any portion of the material. Rather, the plaintiff seeks only to have the court order Inco to reveal the names of the nine property owners who have, to date, received the package. While not expressly requested, I assume that the plaintiff wishes to have not only those names, but also the names of any property owners to whom the package may be sent in the future. It is acknowledged by counsel for the plaintiff that they want this information so that they may, in turn, send out their own communications in an effort, I presume, to "correct" the record.

[9] Section 12 of the Class Proceedings Act, 1992 states:

23. 12. The court, on the motion of a party or class member, may make any order it considers appropriate respecting the conduct of a class proceeding to ensure its fair and expeditious determination and, for the purpose, may impose such terms on the parties as it considers appropriate.

[10] I confess that the wording of s. 12 does not make it clear to me how it confers jurisdiction on the court to make orders prior to the certification of the proceeding as a class action since the section expressly refers to "class members". Arguably, one cannot be a class member until a class is certified which would, in turn, suggest that the section was not intended to operate until a class existed. However, other decisions of this court have relied on s. 12 to grant such orders -- see, for example, Vitelli v. Villa Giardino Homes Ltd. (2001), 54 O.R. (3d) 334 (S.C.J.) and Lewis v. Shell Canada Ltd. (2000), 48 O.R. (3d) 612, 46 C.P.C. (4th) 378 (S.C.J.). While I am not bound by those decisions, I would be loathe to disagree with their conclusion unless compelled to do so. I am also cognizant of the fact that, even if the section does not grant the required authority, presumably a party could still have resort to the inherent jurisdiction of the court to control its own process to obtain such relief. The issue is one that, in the end result, therefore, appears unnecessary to address. That being said, though, the jurisdictional concern only reinforces in my mind that any intervention by the court in such circumstances should be narrowly directed and sparingly employed since it serves to interfere with what otherwise would be the normal rights of parties, and others, to conduct their affairs as they see fit.

[11] This consideration is alluded to by Cumming J. in Vitelli v. Villa Giardino Homes Ltd., supra, where he said, at para. 47 [p. 345 O.R.]:

24. I therefore find that there is sufficient evidence to warrant placing some restrictions and conditions on communications with the putative class members. In determining the extent of such restrictions, the court must delicately balance all the various interests at stake. While improper communications should be enjoined, the court must be careful to craft an order which limits the rights of the parties as minimally as possible.

[12] The plaintiff places considerable reliance on Vitelli and Lewis in support of its position that the order sought is relief that it is appropriate for the court to grant. It is noteworthy, however, that both of those cases involved very much different, and more problematic, facts than exist here. In

Vitelli, the concern was that there had been conduct by the defendants and their counsel which was "for the purpose of frustrating the progress of the class action by intimidating putative class members". In Lewis, the defendant was seeking to get members of the proposed class to settle their claims prior to the court making any determination as to whether the proceeding should be certified as a class action. In contrast, we are here dealing with a party seeking to obtain the consent of proposed class members to allow it to do testing, the results of which not only will be made available to all parties but is also being carried out in furtherance of steps being taken outside of the litigation to determine the potential scope of this problem. Indeed, as pointed out by counsel for the Province of Ontario, while the steps are being taken by Inco pursuant to an understanding reached, they are steps which the Ministry of the Environment under its statutory authority could have ordered to be taken.

[13] A concern which is both raised by, and is fundamental to the resolution of, this issue is the degree to which counsel for the proposed representative plaintiff can purport to act for, or be considered to represent the interests of, all members of the proposed class. At this stage there is, of course, no certified class proceeding. Therefore, there has yet to be a determination that this proceeding is an appropriate one for treatment as a class proceeding with the consequent binding effect that such a proceeding has on the members of the class that is certified. In that regard, the members of the proposed class are very much like non-parties to an ordinary proceeding. There can be no dispute but that, in a normal action, there would be no restriction on a defendant from contacting non-parties and attempting to elicit evidence from them that might be helpful to the position of the defendant. There would certainly be no requirement that the defendant or its counsel inform the plaintiff or his counsel of their efforts in this regard.

[14] I recognize that members of a proposed class are not in entirely the same [position] as non-parties in a normal action. Mr. Justice Cumming makes this point in Vitelli v. Villa Giardino Homes Ltd., supra, at paras. 35-36 [p. 343 O.R.]:

> 25. While not actual class members, putative members of a class cannot be viewed as having the same status as witnesses. On this point, Newberg on Class Actions, 3rd ed. (McGraw-Hill, 1997) at 15-41 notes that,
>
> > 26. [i]n the absence of a local court rule or a pretrial order prohibiting or restricting communications by the defendants with absent class members, the defendants may continue to communicate in the ordinary course of business with members of the class, as long as they do not infringe on what some courts have characterized as the constructive attorney-client relationship that exists between counsel for class representatives and the members of the class.
>
> 27. (Emphasis added)
>
> 27. The reality is that while not actual parties, these individuals have a stake in the litigation far greater than that of ordinary witnesses. If the plaintiffs are successful at certification, then these putative class members will have the choice of whether or not to become class members in the litigation. Thus, these putative class members are far more akin to actual parties than to witnesses.

(Emphasis in original)

[15] In my view, the contention in the quotation from Newberg on Class Actions, 3rd ed. (McGraw-Hill, 1997) that there is a "constructive attorney-client relationship" between members of a proposed class and counsel for the proposed representative plaintiff goes further than can be justified, and further than is necessary, to deal with the type of circumstance with which the court may be confronted in this context. I would observe that at this stage of the proceeding, all we have is an action commenced by a single individual who purports to act on behalf of others. Not only is it yet to be determined whether the status of class proceeding will be granted, we do not know, if it is, which members of the class will be content to remain within the class and which will choose to opt out of the class. In such circumstances, I find it difficult to see the basis for imposing a solicitor and client relationship between the proposed class members and counsel of someone else's choosing, without the knowledge or consent of the proposed class members.

[16] Further, there are serious consequences that could arise if such a finding is made. Theoretically, it then places on counsel for the proposed representative plaintiff significant obligations with concomitant significant responsibilities. In Lewis v. Shell Canada Ltd., supra, Mr. Justice Cumming appears to imply such an effect, at para. 16 [pp. 616-17 O.R.]:

> 1. As well, class members, including absent class members who are not representative plaintiffs, are represented by putative class counsel. Plaintiffs' counsel has an obligation to ensure the class members receive legal advice and representation.

[17] I do not believe that Mr. Justice Cumming intended, by the above statement, to establish such a broad principle as the plain words themselves might be taken to suggest. I reach that conclusion for a couple of reasons. First, two paragraphs after the statement I have quoted, Mr. Justice Cumming refers to those cases where the need to prohibit or restrict communications by defendants with members of a proposed class are demonstrated. Such an analysis would be unnecessary if all members of the proposed class "are represented" by putative class counsel since, in that case, under the Rules of Professional Conduct,[1] at end of document] there should be no communication at all with those class members except through their solicitors. Second, if putative class counsel has an obligation to ensure that the members of the proposed class receive legal advice and representation, one must question how putative class counsel is expected to fulfill that obligation when he or she may have no idea who the members of the class are, where they live or how to communicate with them. This reality is reflected in the fact, for example, that it is not uncommon once a class proceeding is certified for the court to order the defendant to produce to the plaintiff information regarding the identities of the class members, including addresses for them, if available.

[18] My analysis of this issue and of the existing authorities leads me to the conclusion that counsel for the proposed representative plaintiff does not stand in a solicitor-client relationship, whether constructive or otherwise, with the proposed class members. I further conclude that members of the proposed class ought not to be treated any differently [from how] non-parties to any other action would be treated subject to one exception. The exception is where either the plaintiff or the defendant purports to communicate, or otherwise deal, with members of the proposed class in a fashion, and to a degree, that would visit an injustice on those persons or would otherwise undermine the integrity of the class proceeding itself. Intimidating conduct such as occurred in Vitelli v. Villa Giardino Homes Ltd., supra, or seeking to have persons settle their claims without

adequate information as to their rights as might have resulted in Lewis v. Shell Canada Ltd., supra, are examples of the application of the exception. The exception, however, should not be made the rule or else the court will inevitably be drawn into a painstaking examination of all pre-trial activity undertaken by the parties -- a clearly undesirable result. To a very large degree, members of a proposed class are like anyone else. They have an obligation to protect their own interests and, in that regard, to seek their own advice. At the same time, they have the right to conduct their affairs as they see fit without interference by this court.

[19] In this particular case, the plaintiff complains that the material sent out by Inco is misleading. Indeed, counsel for the plaintiff said that if the court dismissed the motion, it would, in essence, be saying that Inco "can go and say whatever it wants and the court is saying that that is okay". I reject that contention. There is a great deal that happens outside of the courtroom in every piece of litigation and none of it can claim to carry a stamp of approval from the court just because it happens within a judicial proceeding. Parties and their counsel are generally free to conduct their litigation as they wish, subject, of course, to counsel's duties and obligations to their profession and as officers of the court. It is only where the conduct exceeds certain bounds that it is necessary for the court to intervene and then, generally speaking, only when one of the parties seeks that intervention.

[20] Here, I do not consider that the actions of Inco approach the severity of conduct that would warrant such intervention. While I might have chosen to word the documents differently [from what] Inco chose to do, it is precisely that type of "wordsmithing" in which the court should not engage nor should it be asked to engage. I would also observe that the plaintiff and his counsel have remedies available to them to counteract this activity by Inco if they wish to do so. One step they could take would be to notify all of the property owners concerned of the class action and the willingness of counsel for the proposed representative plaintiff to provide free advice to the members of the proposed class regarding Inco's request. This could be accomplished by notices in local newspapers or by flyers distributed to each of the homes. Another step would be, if the action is certified as a class proceeding, for the representative plaintiff and his counsel to arrange to conduct their own testing to refute any test ing done by Inco.

[21] On this latter point, counsel for the plaintiff complains that it would be expensive to undertake their own testing. While that may be, the fact of the matter is that both the prosecution and defence of a class action can be an expensive proposition. That reality is reflected in the fact that when the Class Proceedings Act, 1992 was passed, a Class Proceeding Fund was established to provide financial support to plaintiffs in class proceedings regarding disbursements incurred. Further, I would assume that if this action proceeds as a class action, the plaintiff is going to have to undertake some considerable scientific analysis in order to develop the evidence necessary to establish the plaintiff's assertions. It would appear inevitable therefore that these costs are going to have to be incurred sooner or later. In any event, even if the plaintiff is unwilling to expend the moneys necessary to undertake his own testing, I do not see how that fact can be set up as a reason why Inco should not b e allowed to undertake testing if it can obtain permission to do so. It may be, as counsel for Inco pointed out, that, depending on the results obtained, the plaintiff may actually derive some evidentiary benefit from the testing. However, even if he does not, the plaintiff is not deprived of his ability to challenge the results which Inco obtains.

[22] In the end result, therefore, I do not consider that the circumstances here warrant the exceptional intervention of the court under s. 12 of the Class Proceedings Act, 1992 and the motion

is therefore dismissed. If the parties cannot agree on the disposition of the costs of the motion, they may make written submissions. The defendants' submissions are to be filed within ten days of the release of these reasons and the plaintiff's response is to be delivered within ten days thereafter. No reply submissions are to be filed without leave.

Motion dismissed.

Notes

Note 1: Rule 6.03(7) of the Rules of Professional Conduct states: "A lawyer shall not communicate with or attempt to negotiate or compromise a matter directly with any person who is represented by a lawyer except through or with the consent of that lawyer."

Tab 9

Case Name:

Smith v. Sino-Forest Corp.

Between
Douglas Smith and Zhongjun Goa, Plaintiffs, and
Sino-Forest Corporation, Allen T.Y. Chan, James M.E. Hyde, Edmund Mak, W. Judson Martin, Simon Murray, Peter D.H. Wang, David J. Horsley, Ernst & Young LLP, BDO Limited, Credit Suisse Securities (Canada), Inc., TD Securities Inc., Dundee Securities Corporation, RBC Dominion Securities Inc., Scotia Capital Inc., CIBC World Markets Inc., Merrill Lynch Canada, Inc., Canaccord Financial Ltd., and
Maison Placements Canada Inc., Defendants
PROCEEDING UNDER the Class Proceedings Act, 1992
And between
The Trustees of the Labourers' Pension Fund of Central and Eastern Canada and the Trustees of the International Union of Operating Engineers Local 793 Pension Plan for Operating Engineers in Ontario, Plaintiffs, and
Sino-Forest Corporation, Ernst & Young LLP, Allen T.Y. Chan, W. Judson Martin, Kai Kit Poon, David J. Horsley, William E. Ardell, Kai Kit Poon, David J. Horsley, James P Bowland James M.E. Hyde, Edmund Mak, Simon Murray, Peter Wang, Garry J. West, Pöyry (Beijing) Consulting Company Limited, Credit Suisse Securities (Canada), Inc., TD Securities Inc., Dundee Securities Corporation, RBC Dominion Securities Inc., Scotia Capital Inc., CIBC World Markets Inc., Merrill Lynch Canada, Inc. Canaccord Financial Ltd., and
Maison Placements Canada Inc., Defendants
PROCEEDING UNDER the Class Proceedings Act, 1992
And between
Northwest & Ethical Investments L.P., Comité Syndical National de Retraite Bâtirente Inc., Plaintiffs, and
Sino-Forest Corporation, Allen T.Y. Chan, W. Judson Martin, Kai Kit Poon, David J. Horsley, Hua Chen, Wei Mao Zhao, Alfred C.T. Hung, Albert Ip, George Ho, Thomas M. Maradin, William E. Ardell, James M.E. Hyde, Simon Murray, Garry J. West, James P. Bowland, Edmund Mak, Peter Wang, Kee Y. Wong, The Estate of John Lawrence, Simon Yeung, Ernst & Young LLP, BDO Limited, Pöyry Forest Industry PTE Limited, Pöyry (Beijing) Consulting Company Limited, JP Management Consulting (Asia-Pacific) PTE Ltd., Dundee Securities Corporation, UBS Securities Canada

Inc., Haywood Securities Inc., Credit Suisse Securities (Canada), Inc., TD Securities Inc., RBC Dominion Securities Inc., Scotia Capital Inc., CIBC World Markets Inc., Merrill Lynch Canada, Inc. Canaccord Financial Ltd., Maison Placements Canada Inc., Morgan Stanley & Co. Incorporated, Credit Suisse Securities (USA), LLC, Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith, Inc., Defendants
PROCEEDING UNDER the Class Proceedings Act, 1992

[2012] O.J. No. 88

2012 ONSC 24

Court File Nos. 11-CV-428238CP, 11-CV-431153CP, 11-CV-435826CP

Ontario Superior Court of Justice

P.M. Perell J.

Heard: December 20 and 21, 2011.
Judgment: January 6, 2012.

(332 paras.)

Civil litigation -- Civil procedure -- Parties -- Class or representative actions -- Certification -- Class counsel -- Definition of class -- Members of class or sub-class -- Representative plaintiff -- Motions by law firms for carriage of class action -- Carriage awarded to law firm acting in Labourers v. Sino-Forest -- There were three proposed class actions against Sino-Forest to recover alleged losses arising from crash in value of its shares and notes -- Determinative factors were characteristics of representative plaintiffs, definition of class membership, definition of class period, theory of case, causes of action, joinder of defendants and prospects of certification -- Neutral or non-determinative factors were attributes of class counsel; retainer, legal and forensic resources; funding; conflicts of interest; and plaintiff and defendant correlation.

Motions by law firms for carriage of a class action. Sino-Forest was a forestry plantation company. There were three proposed class actions against it to recover alleged losses arising from the crash in value of its shares and notes. The proposed class actions were Labourers v. Sino-Forest, Smith v. Sino-Forest and Northwest v. Sino-Forest. The proposed representative plaintiffs for Labourers v. Sino-Forest were three pension funds and two individuals. The proposed representative plaintiffs for Smith v. Sino-Forest were two individuals. The proposed representative plaintiffs for Northwest v. Sino-Forest were an investment management company, a non-profit financial services firm and a partnership that managed portfolios and investment funds. Labourers v. Sino-Forest included as class members shareholders and noteholders who purchased in Canada, but excluded non-Canadians who purchased in a foreign marketplace. Smith v. Sino-Forest included shareholders, but not bondholders. Northwest v. Sino-Forest included both, with no geographic limits. All proposed

actions focused primarily on claims of negligence and negligent misrepresentation, but Northwest v. Sino-Forest also claimed fraudulent misrepresentation against all defendants. The law firms, in advancing their respective merits for carriage, made arguments raising as issues the characteristics of the representative plaintiffs; definition of class membership; definition of class period; theory of the case; causes of action; joinder of defendants; prospects of certification; attributes of class counsel; retainer, legal and forensic resources; funding; conflicts of interest; and the plaintiff and defendant correlation.

HELD: Carriage awarded to the law firm acting in Labourers v. Sino-Forest; stay of the other two proposed actions. The determinative factors were the characteristics of the representative plaintiffs, definition of class membership, definition of class period, theory of the case, causes of action, joinder of defendants and prospects of certification. The expertise and participation of the institutional candidates for representative plaintiffs, as investors in the securities marketplace, could contribute to the successful prosecution of the lawsuit on behalf of the class members. The institutional candidates were pursuing access to justice in a way that ultimately benefited other class members should their actions be certified as a class proceeding. The individual candidates might not be the best voice for their fellow class members. The institutional candidates could not opt out, which advanced judicial economy. They were already to a large extent representative plaintiffs as they were, practically speaking, suing on behalf of their own members, who numbered in the hundreds of thousands. Labourers v. Sino-Forest had the further advantage of individual investors who could give voice to the interests of similarly situated class members. The bondholders should be included as class members. They had essentially the same misrepresentation claims as the shareholders and it made sense to have their claims litigated in the same proceeding. This conclusion hurt the case for Smith v. Sino-Forest, even though it had the best class period. Reliance on fraudulent misrepresentation as a cause of action in Northwest v. Sino-Forest was a substantial weakness. That cause of action was less desirable than those used in the other two proposed actions. It added needless complexity and costs. It was far more difficult to prove. The class members were best served by the approach in Labourers v. Sino-Forest. Neutral or non-determinative factors for purposes of carriage were the attributes of class counsel; retainer, legal and forensic resources; funding; conflicts of interest; and the plaintiff and defendant correlation. There was little difference among the law firms in terms of their suitability for bringing a proposed class action against Sino-Forest. The fact that the three institutional candidates for representative plaintiffs in Northwest v. Sino-Forest made their investments on behalf of others did not create a conflict of interest. Nor did allegations that they, having been involved in corporate governance matters associated with Sino-Forest, failed to properly evaluate the risks of investing in it. There was no conflict of interest based on the fact that Labourers' auditor was an international associate of a defendant. There was no conflict of interest between the bondholders and shareholders merely because the bondholders, unlike the shareholders, also had a cause in action in debt.

Statutes, Regulations and Rules Cited:

Act Respecting the Distribution of Financial Products and Services, R.S.Q., chapter D-9.2,

Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. B-3, s. 50(14)

Canada Business Corporations Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-44,

Class Proceedings Act, 1982, S.O. 1992, c. 6, s. 12, s. 13, s. 35

Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, s. 5.1(2)

Courts of Justice Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. 43, s. 138

National Instrument 51-102,

Ontario Securities Act, R.S.O. 1990, c. S.5, s. 1(1), s. 138.1, s. 138.5, s. 138.14, Part XVIII, Part XXIII, Part XXIII.1, Part XXX.1

Private Securities Litigation Reform Act of 1995 (U.S.),

Public Sector Pension Plans Act,

Rules of Civil Procedure, S.O. 1992, c. 6, Rule 1.04, Rule 6

Counsel:

J.P. Rochon, J. Archibald and S. Tambakos, for the Plaintiffs in 11-CV-428238CP.

K.M. Baert, J. Bida, and C.M. Wright for the Plaintiffs in 11-CV-431153CP.

J.C. Orr, V. Paris, N. Mizobuchi, and A. Erfan for the Plaintiffs in 11-CV-435826CP.

M. Eizenga, for the defendant Sino-Forest Corporation.

P. Osborne and S. Roy, for the defendant Ernst & Young LLP.

E. Cole, for the defendant Allen T.Y. Chan.

J. Fabello, for the defendant underwriters.

[Editor's note: A corrigendum was released by the Court January 27, 2012; the corrections have been made to the text and the corrigendum is appended to this document.]

REASONS FOR DECISION

P.M. PERELL J.:--

A. INTRODUCTION

1 This is a carriage motion under the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992*, S.O. 1992, c. 6. In this particular carriage motion, four law firms are rivals for the carriage of a class action against Sino-Forest Corporation. There are currently four proposed Ontario class actions against Sino-Forest to recover losses alleged to be in the billions of dollars arising from the spectacular crash in value of its shares and notes.

2 Practically speaking, carriage motions involve two steps. First, the rival law firms that are seeking carriage of a class action extoll their own merits as class counsel and the merits of their client as the representative plaintiff. During this step, the law firms explain their tactical and strategic plans for the class action, and, thus, a carriage motion has aspects of being a casting call or rehearsal for the certification motion.

3 Second, the rival law firms submit that with their talent and their litigation plan, their class action is the better way to serve the best interests of the class members, and, thus, the court should

choose their action as the one to go forward. No doubt to the delight of the defendants and the defendants' lawyers, which have a watching brief, the second step also involves the rivals hardheartedly and toughly reviewing and criticizing each other's work and pointing out flaws, disadvantages, and weaknesses in their rivals' plans for suing the defendants.

4 The law firms seeking carriage are: Rochon Genova LLP; Koskie Minsky LLP; Siskinds LLP; and Kim Orr Barristers P.C., all competent, experienced, and veteran class action law firms.

5 For the purposes of deciding the carriage motions, I will assume that all of the rivals have delivered their Statements of Claim as they propose to amend them.

6 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds propose to act as co-counsel and to consolidate two of the actions. Thus, the competition for carriage is between three proposed class actions; namely:

> *Smith v. Sino-Forest Corp*. (11-CV-428238CP) ("*Smith v. Sino-Forest"*) with Rochon Genova as Class Counsel
> *The Trustees of Labourers' Pension Fund of Central and Eastern Canada v. Sino-Forest Corp.* (11-CV-431153CP) ("*Labourers v. Sino-Forest*") with Koskie Minsky and Siskinds as Class Counsel (This action would be consolidated with "*Grant. v. Sino Forest"* (CV-11-439400-00CP)
> *Northwest & Ethical Investments L.P. v. Sino-Forest Corp.* (11-CV-435826CP) ("*Northwest v. Sino-Forest*") with Kim Orr as Class Counsel.

7 It has been a very difficult decision to reach, but for the reasons that follow, I stay *Smith v. Sino-Forest* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest,* and I grant carriage to Koskie Minsky and Siskinds in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest.*

8 I also grant leave to the plaintiffs in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* to deliver a Fresh as Amended Statement of Claim, which may include the joinder of the plaintiffs and the causes of action set out in *Grant v. Sino-Forest, Smith v. Sino-Forest,* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest,* as the plaintiffs may be advised.

9 This order is without prejudice to the rights of the Defendants to challenge the Fresh as Amended Statement of Claim as they may be advised. In any event, nothing in these reasons is intended to make findings of fact or law binding on the Defendants or to be a pre-determination of the certification motion.

B. METHODOLOGY

10 To explain my reasons, first, I will describe the jurisprudence about carriage motions. Second, I will describe the evidentiary record for the carriage motions. Third, I will describe the factual background to the claims against Sino-Forest, which is the principal but not the only target of the various class actions. Fourth, deferring my ultimate conclusions, I will analyze the rival actions that are competing for carriage under twelve headings and describe the positions and competing arguments of the law firms competing for carriage. Fifth, I will culminate the analysis of the competing actions by explaining the carriage order decision. Sixth and finally, I will finish with a concluding section.

11 Thus, the organization of these Reasons for Decision is as follows:

(a) Introduction

C. CARRIAGE ORDERS JURISPRUDENCE

12 There should not be two or more class actions that proceed in respect of the same putative class asserting the same cause(s) of action, and one action must be selected: *Vitapharm Canada Ltd. v. F. Hoffman-Laroche Ltd.*, [2000] O.J. No. 4594 (S.C.J.) at para. 14. See also *Vitapharm Canada Ltd. v. F. Hoffmann-La Roche Ltd.*, [2001] O.J. No. 3682 (S.C.J.), aff'd [2002] O.J. No. 2010 (C.A.). When counsel have not agreed to consolidate and coordinate their actions, the court will usually select one and stay all other actions: *Lau* v. *Bayview Landmark,* [2004] O.J. No. 2788 (S.C.J.) at para. 19.

13 Where two or more class proceedings are brought with respect to the same subject matter, a proposed representative plaintiff in one action may bring a carriage motion to stay all other present or future class proceedings relating to the same subject matter: *Setterington v. Merck Frosst Canada Ltd.*, [2006] O.J. No. 376 (S.C.J.) at paras. 9-11; *Ricardo v. Air Transat A.T. Inc.*, [2002] O.J. No. 1090 (S.C.J.), leave to appeal dismissed [2002] O.J. No. 2122 (S.C.J.).

14 The *Class Proceedings Act, 1992,* confers upon the court a broad discretion to manage the proceedings. Section 13 of the Act authorizes the court to "stay any proceeding related to the class proceeding," and s. 12 authorizes the court to "make any order it considers appropriate respecting the conduct of a class proceeding to ensure its fair and expeditious determination." Section 138 of

the *Courts of Justice Act*, R.S.O. 1990, c. 43 directs that "as far as possible, multiplicity of legal proceedings shall be avoided." See: *Setterington v. Merck Frosst Canada Ltd., supra,* at paras. 9-11.

15 The court also has its normal jurisdiction under the *Rules of Civil Procedure*. Section 35 of the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992,* provides that the rules of court apply to class proceedings. Among the rules that are available is Rule 6, the rule that empowers the court to consolidate two or more proceedings or to order that they be heard together.

16 In determining carriage of a class proceeding, the court's objective is to make the selection that is in the best interests of class members, while at the same time being fair to the defendants and being consistent with the objectives of the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992*: *Vitapharm Canada Ltd. v. F. Hoffman-La Roche Ltd.*, [2000] O.J. No. 4594 (S.C.J.) at para. 48; *Setterington v. Merck Frosst Canada Ltd., supra,* at para. 13 (S.C.J.); *Sharma v. Timminco Ltd.* (2009), 99 O.R. (3d) 260 (S.C.J.) at para. 14. The objectives of a class proceeding are access to justice, behaviour modification, and judicial economy for the parties and for the administration of justice.

17 Courts generally consider seven non-exhaustive factors in determining which action should proceed: (1) the nature and scope of the causes of action advanced; (2) the theories advanced by counsel as being supportive of the claims advanced; (3) the state of each class action, including preparation; (4) the number, size and extent of involvement of the proposed representative plaintiffs; (5) the relative priority of the commencement of the class actions; (6) the resources and experience of counsel; and (7) the presence of any conflicts of interest: *Sharma v. Timminco Ltd., supra* at para. 17.

18 In these reasons, I will examine the above factors under somewhat differently-named headings and in a different order and combination. And, I will add several more factors that the parties made relevant to the circumstances of the competing actions in the cases at bar, including: (a) funding; (b) definition of class membership; (c) definition of class period; (d) joinder of defendants; (e) the plaintiff and defendant correlation; and, (f) prospects of certification.

19 In addition to identifying relevant factors, the carriage motion jurisprudence provides guidance about how the court should determine carriage. Although the determination of a carriage motion will decide which counsel will represent the plaintiff, the task of the court is not to choose between different counsel according to their relative resources and expertise; rather, it is to determine which of the competing actions is more, or most, likely to advance the interests of the class: *Tiboni v. Merck Frosst Canada Ltd.*, [2008] O.J. No. 2996 (S.C.J.), sub. nom *Mignacca v. Merck Frosst Canada Ltd.*, leave to appeal granted [2008] O.J. No. 4731 (S.C.J.), aff'd [2009] O.J. No. 821 (Div. Ct.), application for leave to appeal to C.A. ref'd May 15, 2009, application for leave to appeal to S.C.C. ref'd [2009] S.C.C.A. No. 261.

20 On a carriage motion, it is inappropriate for the court to embark upon an analysis as to which claim is most likely to succeed unless one is "fanciful or frivolous": *Setterington v. Merck Frosst Canada Ltd., supra,* at para. 19.

21 In analysing whether the prohibition against a multiplicity of proceedings would be offended, it is not necessary that the multiple proceedings be identical or mirror each other in every respect; rather, the court will look at the essence of the proceedings and their similarities: *Setterington v. Merck Frosst Canada Ltd., supra,* at para. 11.

22 Where there is a competition for carriage of a class proceeding, the circumstance that one competitor joins more defendants is not determinative; rather, what is important is the rationale for the joinder and whether or not it is advantageous for the class to join the additional defendants: *Joel v Menu Foods Gen-Par Limited*, [2007] B.C.J. No. 2159 (B.C.S.C.); *Genier v. CCI Capital Canada Ltd.*, [2005] O.J. No. 1135 (S.C.J.); *Setterington v. Merck Frosst Canada Ltd., supra*.

23 In determining which firm should be granted carriage of a class action, the court may consider whether there is any potential conflict of interest if carriage is given to one counsel as opposed to others: *Joel v. Menu Foods Gen-Par Limited, supra* at para. 16; *Vitapharm Canada Ltd. v. F. Hoffman-Laroche Ltd.*, [2000] O.J. No. 4594 (S.C.J.) and [2001] O.J. No. 3673 (S.C.J.).

D. EVIDENTIARY BACKGROUND

Smith v. Sino-Forest

24 In support of its carriage motion in *Smith v. Sino-Forest*, Rochon Genova delivered affidavits from:

> Ken Froese, who is Senior Managing Director of Froese Forensic Partners Ltd., a forensic accounting firm
> Vincent Genova, who is the managing partner of Rochon Genova
> Douglas Smith, the proposed representative plaintiff

Labourers v. Sino-Forest

25 In support of their carriage motion in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds delivered affidavits from:

> Dimitri Lascaris, who is a partner at Siskinds and the leader of its class action team
> Michael Gallagher, who is the Chair of the Board of Trustees of Operating Engineers Local 793 Pension Plan for Operating Engineers in Ontario ("Operating Engineers Fund"), a proposed representative plaintiff
> David Grant, a proposed representative plaintiff
> Richard Grottheim, who is the Chief Executive Officer of Sjunde AP-Fonden, a proposed representative plaintiff
> Joseph Mancinelli, who is the Chair of the Board of Trustees of The Trustees of the Labourers' Pension Fund of Central and Eastern Canada ("Labourers' Fund"), a proposed representative plaintiff. He also holds senior positions with the Labourers International Union of North America, which has more than 80,000 members in Canada
> Ronald Queck, who is Director of Investments of the Healthcare Employee Benefits Plans of Manitoba ("Healthcare Manitoba"), which would be a prominent class member in the proposed class action
> Frank Torchio, who is a chartered financial analyst and an expert in finance and economics who was retained to opine, among other things, about the damages suffered under various proposed class periods by Sino-Forest shareholders and noteholders under s. 138.5 of the *Ontario Securities Act*

Robert Wong, who is a proposed representative plaintiff
Mark Zigler, who is the managing partner of Koskie Minsky

Northwest v. Sino-Forest

26 In support of its carriage motion in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, Kim Orr delivered affidavits from:

(a) Megan B. McPhee, a principal of the firm
(a) John Mountain, who is the Senior Vice President, Legal and Human Resources, the Chief Compliance Officer and Corporate Secretary of Northwest Ethical Investments L.P. ("Northwest"), a proposed representative plaintiff
(a) Zachary Nye, a financial economist who was retained to respond to Mr. Torchio's opinion
(a) Daniel Simard, who is General Co-Ordinator and a non-voting ex-officio member of the Board of Directors and Committees of Comité syndical national de retraite Bâtirente inc. ("Bâtirente"), a proposed representative plaintiff
(a) Michael C. Spencer, a lawyer qualified to practice in New York, California, and Ontario, who is counsel to Kim Orr and a partner and member of the executive committee at the American law firm of Milberg LLP
(a) Brian Thomson, who is Vice-President, Equity Investments for British Columbia Investment Management Corporation ("BC Investment"), a proposed representative plaintiff

E. FACTUAL BACKGROUND TO THE CLAIMS AGAINST SINO-FOREST

27 The following factual background is largely an amalgam made from the unproven allegations in the Statements of Claim in the three proposed class actions and unproven allegations in the motion material delivered by the parties.

28 The Defendant, Sino-Forest is a Canadian public company incorporated under the *Canada Business Corporations Act*, R.S.C., 1985, c. C-44 with its registered office in Mississauga, Ontario, and its head office in Hong Kong. Its shares have traded on the Toronto Stock Exchange ("TSX") since 1995. It is a forestry plantation company with operations centered in the People's Republic of China. Its trading of securities is subject to the regulation of the *Ontario Securities Act*, R.S.O. 1990, c. S.5, under which it is a "reporting issuer" subject to the continuous disclosure provisions of Part XVIII of the Act and a "responsible issuer" subject to civil liability for secondary market misrepresentation under Part XXIII.1 of the Act.

29 The Defendant, Ernst & Young LLP ("E&Y") has been Sino-Forest's auditor from 1994 to date, except for 1999, when the now-defunct Arthur Andersen LLP did the audit, and 2005 and 2006, when the predecessor of what is now the Defendant, BDO Limited ("BDO") was Sino-Forest's auditor. BDO is the Hong Kong member of BDO International Ltd., a global accounting and audit firm.

30 E&Y and BDO are "experts" within the meaning of s. 138.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act*.

31 From 1996 to 2010, in its financial statements, Sino-Forest reported only profits, and it appeared to be an enormously successful enterprise that substantially outperformed its competitors in the forestry industry. Sino-Forest's 2010 Annual Report issued in May 2011 reported that Sino-

Forest had net income of $395 million and assets of $5.7 billion. Its year-end market capitalization was $5.7 billion with approximately 246 million common shares outstanding.

32 It is alleged that Sino-Forest and its auditors E&Y and BDO repeatedly misrepresented that Sino-Forest's financial statements complied with GAAP ("generally accepted accounting principles").

33 It is alleged that Sino-Forest and its officers and directors made other misrepresentations about the assets, liabilities, and performance of Sino-Forest in various filings required under the *Ontario Securities Act*. It is alleged that these misrepresentations appeared in the documents used for the offerings of shares and bonds in the primary market and again in what are known as Core Documents under securities legislation, which documents are available to provide information to purchasers of shares and bonds in the secondary market. It is also alleged that misrepresentations were made in oral statements and in Non-Core Documents.

34 The Defendant, Allen T.Y. Chan was Sino-Forest's co-founder, its CEO, and a director until August 2011. He resides in Hong Kong.

35 The Defendant, Kai Kit Poon, was Sino-Forest's co-founder, a director from 1994 until 2009, and Sino-Forest's President. He resides in Hong Kong.

36 The Defendant, David J. Horsley was a Sino-Forest director (from 2004 to 2006) and was its CFO. He resides in Ontario.

37 The Defendants, William E. Ardell (resident of Ontario, director since 2010), James P. Bowland (resident of Ontario, director since 2011), James M.E. Hyde (resident of Ontario, director since 2004), John Lawrence (resident of Ontario, deceased, director 1997 to 2006), Edmund Mak (resident of British Columbia, director since 1994), W. Judson Martin (resident of Hong Kong, director since 2006, CEO since August 2011), Simon Murray (resident of Hong Kong, director since 1999), Peter Wang (resident of Hong Kong, director since 2007) and Garry J. West (resident of Ontario, director since 2011) were members of Sino-Forest's Board of Directors.

38 The Defendants, Hua Chen (resident of Ontario), George Ho (resident of China), Alfred C.T. Hung (resident of China), Alfred Ip (resident of China), Thomas M. Maradin (resident of Ontario), Simon Yeung (resident of China) and Wei Mao Zhao (resident of Ontario) are vice presidents of Sino-Forest. The defendant Kee Y. Wong was CFO from 1999 to 2005.

39 Sino-Forest's forestry assets were valued by the Defendant, Pöyry (Beijing) Consulting Company Limited, ("Pöyry"), a consulting firm based in Shanghai, China. Associated with Pöyry are the Defendants, Pöyry Forest Industry PTE Limited ("Pöyry-Forest") and JP Management Consulting (Asia-Pacific) PTE Ltd. ("JP Management"). Each Pöyry Defendant is an expert as defined by s. 138.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act.*

40 Pöyry prepared technical reports dated March 8, 2006, March 15, 2007, March 14, 2008, April 1, 2009, and April 23, 2010 that were filed with SEDAR (the System of Electronic Document Analysis and Retrieval) and made available on Sino-Forest's website. The reports contained a disclaimer and a limited liability exculpatory provision purporting to protect Pöyry from liability.

41 In China, the state owns the forests, but the Chinese government grants forestry rights to local farmers, who may sell their lumber rights to forestry companies, like Sino-Forest. Under Chinese law, Sino-Forest was obliged to maintain a 1:1 ratio between lands for forest harvesting and lands for forest replantation.

42 Sino-Forest's business model involved numerous subsidiaries and the use of authorized intermediaries or "AIs" to assemble forestry rights from local farmers. Sino-Forest also used authorized intermediaries to purchase forestry products. There were numerous AIs, and by 2010, Sino-Forest had over 150 subsidiaries, 58 of which were formed in the British Virgin Islands and at least 40 of which were incorporated in China.

43 It is alleged that from at least March 2003, Sino-Forest used its business model and non-arm's length AIs to falsify revenues and to facilitate the misappropriation of Sino-Forest's assets.

44 It is alleged that from at least March 2004, Sino-Forest made false statements about the nature of its business, assets, revenue, profitability, future prospects, and compliance with the laws of Canada and China. It is alleged that Sino-Forest and other Defendants misrepresented that Sino-Forest's financial statements complied with GAPP ("generally accepted accounting principles"). It is alleged that Sino-Forest misrepresented that it was an honest and reputable corporate citizen. It is alleged that Sino-Forest misrepresented and greatly exaggerated the nature and extent of its forestry rights and its compliance with Chinese forestry regulations. It is alleged that Sino-Forest inflated its revenue, had questionable accounting practices, and failed to pay a substantial VAT liability. It is alleged that Sino-Forest and other Defendants misrepresented the role of the AIs and greatly understated the risks of Sino-Forest utilizing them. It is alleged that Sino-Forest materially understated the tax-related risks from the use of AIs in China, where tax evasion penalties are severe and potentially devastating.

45 Starting in 2004, Sino-Forest began a program of debt and equity financing. It amassed over $2.1 billion from note offerings and over $906 million from share issues.

46 On May 17, 2004, Sino-Forest filed its Annual Information Form for the 2003 year. It is alleged in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* that the 2003 AIF contains the first misrepresentation in respect of the nature and role of the authorized intermediaries, which allegedly played a foundational role in the misappropriation of Sino-Forest's assets.

47 In August 2004, Sino-Forest issued an offering memorandum for the distribution of 9.125% guaranteed senior notes ($300 million (U.S.)). The Defendant, Morgan Stanley & Co. Incorporated ("Morgan") was a note distributor that managed the note offering in 2004 and purchased and resold notes.

48 Under the Sino-Forest note instruments, in the event of default, the trustee may sue to collect payment of the notes. A noteholder, however, may not pursue any remedy with respect to the notes unless, among other things, written notice is given to the trustee by holders of 25% of the outstanding principal asking the trustee to pursue the remedy and the trustee does not comply with the request. The notes provide that no noteholder shall obtain a preference or priority over another noteholder. The notes contain a waiver and release of Sino-Forest's directors, officers, and shareholders from all liability "for the payment of the principal of, or interest on, or other amounts in respect of the notes or for any claim based thereon or otherwise in respect thereof." The notes are all governed by New York law and include non-exclusive attornment clauses to the jurisdiction of New York State and United States federal courts.

49 On March 19, 2007, Sino-Forest announced its 2006 financial results. The appearance of positive results caused a substantial increase in its share price which moved from $10.10 per share to $13.42 per share ten days later, a 33% increase.

50 In May 2007, Sino-Forest filed a Management Information Circular that represented that it maintained a high standard of corporate governance. It indicated that its Board of Directors made compliance with high governance standards a top priority.

51 In June 2007, Sino-Forest made a share prospectus offering of 15.9 million common shares at $12.65 per share ($201 million offering). Chan, Horsley, Martin, and Hyde signed the prospectus. The underwriters (as defined by s. 1. (1) of the *Ontario Securities Act*) were the Defendants, CIBC World Markets Inc. ("CIBC"), Credit Suisse Securities Canada (Inc.) ("Credit Suisse"), Dundee Securities Corporation ("Dundee"), Haywood Securities Inc. ("Haywood"), Merrill Lynch Canada, Inc. ("Merrill") and UBS Securities Canada Inc. ("UBS").

52 In July 2008, Sino-Forest issued a final offering memorandum for the distribution of 5% convertible notes ($345 million (U.S)) due 2013. The Defendants, Credit Suisse Securities (USA), LLC ("Credit Suisse (USA)"), and Merrill Lynch, Fenner & Smith Inc. ("Merrill-Fenner") were note distributors.

53 In June 2009, Sino-Forest made a share prospectus offering of 34.5 million common shares at $11.00 per share ($380 million offering). Chan, Horsley, Martin, and Hyde signed the prospectus. The underwriters (as defined by s. 1. (1) of the *Ontario Securities Act*) were Credit Suisse, Dundee, Merrill, the Defendant, Scotia Capital Inc. ("Scotia"), and the Defendant, TD Securities Inc. ("TD").

54 In June 2009, Sino-Forest issued a final offering memorandum for the exchange of senior notes for new guaranteed senior 10.25% notes ($212 million (U.S.) offering) due 2014. Credit Suisse (USA) was the note distributor.

55 In December 2009, Sino-Forest made a share prospectus offering of 22 million common shares at $16.80 per share ($367 million offering). Chan, Horsley, Martin, and Hyde signed the prospectus. The underwriters (as defined by s. 1. (1) of the *Ontario Securities Act*) were Credit Suisse, the Defendant, Canaccord Financial Ltd. ("Canaccord"), CIBC, Dundee, the Defendant, Maison Placements Canada Inc. ("Maison"), Merrill, the Defendant, RBC Dominion Securities Inc. ("RBC"), Scotia, and TD.

56 In December 2009, Sino-Forest issued an offering memorandum for 4.25% convertible senior notes ($460 million (U.S.) offering) due 2016. The note distributors were Credit Suisse (USA), Merrill-Fenner, and TD.

57 In October 2010, Sino-Forest issued an offering memorandum for 6.25% guaranteed senior notes ($600 million (U.S.) offering) due 2017. The note distributors were Banc of America Securities LLC ("Banc of America") and Credit Suisse USA.

58 Sino-Forest's per-share market price reached a high of $25.30 on March 31, 2011.

59 It is alleged that all the financial statements, prospectuses, offering memoranda, MD&As (Management Discussion and Analysis), AIFs (Annual Information Forms) contained misrepresentations and failures to fully, fairly, and plainly disclose all material facts relating to the securities of Sino-Forest, including misrepresentations about Sino-Forest's assets, its revenues, its business activities, and its liabilities.

60 On June 2, 2011, Muddy Waters Research, a Hong Kong investment firm that researches Chinese businesses, released a research report about Sino-Forest. Muddy Waters is operated by Carson Block, its sole full-time employee. Mr. Block was a short-seller of Sino-Forest stock. His Report alleged that Sino-Forest massively exaggerates its assets and that it had engaged in extensive

related-party transactions since the company's TSX listing in 1995. The Report asserted, among other allegations, that a company-reported sale of $231 million in timber in Yunnan Province was largely fabricated. It asserted that Sino-Forest had overstated its standing timber purchases in Yunnan Province by over $800 million.

61 The revelations in the Muddy Waters Report had a catastrophic effect on Sino-Forest's share price. Within two days, $3 billion of market capitalization was gone and the market value of Sino-Forest's notes plummeted.

62 Following the release of the Muddy Waters Report, Sino-Forest and certain of its officers and directors released documents and press releases and made public oral statements in an effort to refute the allegations in the Report. Sino-Forest promised to produce documentation to counter the allegations of misrepresentations. It appointed an Independent Committee of Messrs. Ardell, Bowland and Hyde to investigate the allegations contained in the Muddy Waters Report. After these assurances, Sino-Forest's share price rebounded, trading as high as 60% of its previous day's close, eventually closing on June 6, 2011 at $6.16, approximately 18% higher from its previous close.

63 On June 7, the Independent Committee announced that it had appointed PricewaterhouseCoopers ("PWC") to assist with the investigation. Several law firms were also hired to assist in the investigation.

64 However, bad news followed. Reporters from the *Globe and Mail* travelled to China, and on June 18 and 20, 2011, the newspaper published articles that reported that Yunnan Province forestry officials had stated that their records contradicted Sino-Forest's claim that it controlled almost 200,000 hectares in Yunnan Province.

65 On August 26, 2011, the Ontario Securities Commission ("OSC") issued an order suspending trading in Sino-Forest's securities and stated that: (a) Sino-Forest appears to have engaged in significant non-arm's length transactions that may have been contrary to Ontario securities laws and the public interest; (b) Sino-Forest and certain of its officers and directors appear to have misrepresented in a material respect, some of its revenue and/or exaggerated some of its timber holdings in public filings under the securities laws; and (c) Sino-Forest and certain of its officers and directors, including its CEO, appear to be engaging or participating in acts, practices or a course of conduct related to its securities which it and/or they know or reasonably ought to know perpetuate a fraud.

66 The OSC named Chan, Ho, Hung, Ip, and Yeung as respondents in the proceedings before the Commission. Sino-Forest placed Messrs. Hung, Ho and Yeung on administrative leave. Mr. Ip may only act on the instructions of the CEO.

67 Having already downgraded its credit rating for Sino-Forest's securities, Standard & Poor withdrew its rating entirely, and Moody's reduced its rating to "junk" indicating a very high credit risk.

68 On September 8, 2011, after a hearing, the OSC continued its cease-trading order until January 25, 2012, and the OSC noted the presence of evidence of conduct that may be harmful to investors and the public interest.

69 On November 10, 2011, articles in the *Globe and Mail* and the *National Post* reported that the RCMP had commenced a criminal investigation into whether executives of Sino-Forest had defrauded Canadian investors.

70 On November 13, 2011, at a cost of $35 million, Sino-Forest's Independent Committee released its Second Interim Report, which included the work of the committee members, PWC, and three law firms. The Report refuted some of the allegations made in the Muddy Waters Report but indicated that evidence could not be obtained to refute other allegations. The Committee reported that it did not detect widespread fraud, and noted that due to challenges it faced, including resistance from some company insiders, it was not able to reach firm conclusions on many issues.

71 On December 12, 2011, Sino-Forest announced that it would not file its third-quarter earnings' figures and would default on an upcoming interest payment on outstanding notes. This default may lead to the bankruptcy of Sino-Forest.

72 The chart attached as Schedule "A" to this judgment shows Sino-Forest's stock price on the TSX from January 1, 2004, to the date that its shares were cease-traded on August 26, 2011.

F. ANALYSIS OF THE COMPETING CLASS ACTIONS

1. The Attributes of Class Counsel

Smith v. Sino-Forest

73 Rochon Genova is a boutique litigation firm in Toronto focusing primarily on class action litigation, including securities class actions. It is currently class counsel in the CIBC subprime litigation, which seeks billions in damages on behalf of CIBC shareholders for the bank's alleged non-disclosure of its exposure to the U.S. subprime residential mortgage market. It is currently the lawyer of record in *Fischer v. IG Investment Management Ltd* and *Frank v. Farlie Turner,* [2011] O.J. No. 5567, both securities cases, and it is acting for aggrieved investors in litigation involving two multi-million dollar Ponzi schemes. It acted on behalf of Canadian shareholders in relation to the Nortel securities litigation, as well as, large scale products liability class actions involving Baycol, Prepulsid, and Maple Leaf Foods, among many other cases.

74 Rochon Genova has a working arrangement with Lieff Cabrasser Heimann & Bernstein, one of the United States' leading class action firms.

75 Lead lawyers for *Smith v. Sino-Forest* are Joel Rochon and Peter Jervis, both senior lawyers with considerable experience and proficiency in class actions and securities litigation.

Labourers v. Sino-Forest

76 Koskie Minsky is a Toronto law firm of 43 lawyers with a diverse practice including bankruptcy and insolvency, commercial litigation, corporate and securities, taxation, employment, labour, pension and benefits, professional negligence and insurance litigation.

77 Koskie Minsky has a well-established and prominent class actions practice, having been counsel in every sort of class proceeding, several of them being landmark cases, including *Hollick v Toronto (City), Cloud v The Attorney General of Canada,* [2004] O.J. No. 4924, and *Caputo v Imperial Tobacco*. It is currently representative counsel on behalf of all former Canadian employees in the multi-billion dollar Nortel insolvency.

78 Siskinds is a London and Toronto law firm of 70 lawyers with a diverse practice including bankruptcy and insolvency, business law, and commercial litigation. It has an association with the Québec law firm Siskinds, Desmeules, avocats.

79 At its London office, Siskinds has a team of 14 lawyers that focus their practice on class actions, in some instances exclusively. The firm has a long and distinguished history at the class actions bar, being class counsel in the first action certified as a class action, *Bendall v. McGhan Medical Corp.* (1993), 14 O.R. (3d) 734, and it has almost a monopoly on securities class actions, having filed approximately 40 of this species of class actions, including 24 that advance claims under Part XXX.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act*.

80 As mentioned again later, for the purposes of *Labourers' Fund v. Sino-Forest*, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds have a co-operative arrangement with the U.S. law firm, Kessler Topaz Meltzer & Check LLP ("Kessler Topaz"), which is a 113-lawyer law firm specializing in complex litigation with a very high profile and excellent reputation as counsel in securities class action lawsuits in the United States.

81 Lead lawyers for *Labourers' v. Sino-Forest* are Kirk M. Baert, Jonathan Ptak, Mark Ziegler, and Michael Mazzuca of Koskie Minsky and A. Dimitri Lascaris of Siskinds, all senior lawyers with considerable experience and proficiency in class actions and securities litigation.

Northwest v. Sino-Forest

82 Kim Orr is a boutique litigation firm in Toronto focusing primarily on class action litigation, including securities class actions. It also has considerable experience on the defence side of defending securities cases.

83 As I described in *Sharma v. Timminco Ltd., supra*, where I choose Kim Orr in a carriage competition with Siskinds in a securities class action, Kim Orr has a fine pedigree as a class action firm and its senior lawyers have considerable experience and proficiency in all types of class actions. It was comparatively modest in its self-promotional material for the carriage motion, but I am aware that it is currently class counsel in substantial class actions involving claims of a similar nature to those in the case at bar.

84 Kim Orr has an association with Milberg, LLP, a prominent class action law firm in the United States. It has 75 attorneys, most of whom devote their practice to representing plaintiffs in complex litigations, including class and derivative actions. It has a large support staff, including investigators, a forensic accountant, financial analysts, legal assistants, litigation support analysts, shareholder services personnel, and information technology specialists.

85 Michael Spencer, who is a partner at Milberg and called to the bar in Ontario, offers counsel to Kim Orr.

86 Lead lawyers for *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* are James Orr, Won Kim, and Mr. Spencer.

2. Retainer, Legal and Forensic Resources, and Investigations

Smith v. Sino-Forest

87 Following the release of the Muddy Waters Report, on June 6, 2011, Mr. Smith contacted Rochon Genova. Mr. Smith, who lost much of his investment fortune, was one of the victims of the wrongs allegedly committed by Sino-Forest. Rochon Genova accepted the retainer, and two days later, a notice of action was issued. The Statement of Claim in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* followed on July 8, 2011.

88 Following their retainer by Mr. Smith, Rochon Genova hired Mr. X (his name was not disclosed), as a consultant. Mr. X, who has an accounting background, can fluently read, write, and

speak English, Cantonese, and Mandarin. He travelled to China from June 19 to July 3, 2011and again from October 31 to November 18, 2011. The purpose of the trips was to gather information about Sino-Forest's subsidiaries, its customers, and its suppliers. While in China, Mr. X secured approximately 20,000 pages of filings by Sino-Forest with the provincial branches of China's State Administration for Industry and Commerce (the "SAIC Files").

89 In August 2011, Rochon Genova retained Froese Forensic Partners Ltd., a Toronto-based forensic accounting firm, to analyze the SAIC files.

90 Rochon Genova also retained HAIBU Attorneys at Law, a full service law firm based in Shenzhen, Guangdong Province, China, to provide a preliminary opinion about Sino-Forest's alleged violations of Chinese accounting and taxation laws.

91 Exclusive of the carriage motion, Rochon Genova has already incurred approximately $350,000 in time and disbursements for the proposed class action.

Labourers v. Sino-Forest

92 On June 3, 2011, the day after the release of the Muddy Waters Report, Siskinds retained the Dacheng Law Firm in China to begin an investigation of the allegations contained in the report. Dacheng is the largest law firm in China with offices throughout China and Hong Kong and also offices in Los Angeles, New York, Paris, Singapore, and Taiwan.

93 On June 9, 2011, Guining Liu, a Sino-Forest shareholder, commenced an action in the Québec Superior Court on behalf of persons or entities domiciled in Québec who purchased shares and notes. Siskinds' Québec affiliate office, Siskinds, Desmeules, avocats, is acting as class counsel in that action.

94 On June 20, 2011, Koskie Minsky, which had a long standing lawyer-client relationship with the Labourers' Fund, was retained by it to recover its losses associated with the plummet in value of its holdings in Sino-Forest shares. Koskie Minsky issued a notice of action in a proposed class action with Labourers' Fund as the proposed representative plaintiffs.

95 The June action, however, is not being pursued, and in July 2011, Labourers' Fund was advised that Operating Engineers Fund, another pension fund, also had very significant losses, and the two funds decided to retain Koskie Minsky and Siskinds to commence a new action, which followed on July 20, 2011, by notice of action. The Statement of Claim in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* was served in August, 2011.

96 Before commencing the new action, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds retained private investigators in Southeast Asia and received reports from them, along with information received from the Dacheng Law Firm. Koskie Minsky and Siskinds also received information from an unnamed expert in Suriname about the operations of Sino-Forest in Suriname and the role of Greenheart Group Ltd., which is a significant aspect of its Statement of Claim in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*.

97 On November 4, 2011, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds served the Defendants in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* with the notice of motion for an order granting leave to assert the causes of action under Part XXIII.l of the *Ontario Securities Act.*

98 On October 26, 2011, Robert Wong, who had lost a very large personal investment in Sino-Forest shares, retained Koskie Minsky and Siskinds to sue Sino-Forest for his losses, and the firms decided that he would become another representative plaintiff.

99 On November 14, 2011, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds commenced *Grant v. Sino-Forest Corp*., which, as already noted above, they intend to consolidate with *Labourers v. Sino-Forest.*

100 *Grant v. Sino-Forest* names the same defendants as in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest,* except for the additional joinder of Messrs. Bowland, Poon, and West, and it also joins as defendants, BDO, and two additional underwriters, Banc of America and Credit Suisse Securities (USA).

101 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds state that *Grant v. Sino-Forest* was commenced out of an abundance of caution to ensure that certain prospectus and offering memorandum claims under the *Ontario Securities Act,* and under the equivalent legislation of the other Provinces, will not expire as being statute-barred.

102 Exclusive of the carriage motion, Koskie Minsky has already incurred approximately $350,000 in time and disbursements for the proposed class action, and exclusive of the carriage motion, Siskinds has already incurred approximately $440,000 in time and disbursements for the proposed class action.

Northwest v. Sino-Forest

103 Immediately following the release of the Muddy Waters Report, Kim Orr and Milberg together began an investigation to determine whether an investor class action would be warranted. A joint press release on June 7, 2011, announced the investigation.

104 For the purposes of the carriage motion, apart from saying that their investigation included reviewing all the documents on SEDAR and the System for Electronic Disclosure for Insiders (SEDI), communicating with contacts in the financial industry, and looking into Sino-Forest's officers, directors, auditors, underwriters and valuation experts, Kim Orr did not disclose the details of its investigation. It did indicate that it had hired a Chinese forensic investigator and financial analyst, a market and damage consulting firm, Canadian forensic accountants, and an investment and market analyst and that its investigations discovered valuable information.

105 Meanwhile, lawyers at Milberg contacted Bâtirente, which was one of its clients and also a Sino-Forest shareholder, and Won Kim of Kim Orr contacted Northwest, another Sino-Forest shareholder. Bâtirente already had a retainer with Milberg to monitor its investment portfolio on an ongoing basis to detect losses due to possible securities violations.

106 Northwest and Bâtirente agreed to retain Kim Orr to commence a class action, and on September 26, 2011, Kim Orr commenced *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*.

107 In October 2011, BC Investments contacted Kim Orr about the possibility of it becoming a plaintiff in the class proceeding commenced by Northwest and Bâtirente, and BC Investments decided to retain the firm and the plan is that BC Investments is to become another representative plaintiff.

108 Exclusive of the carriage motion, Kim Orr and Milberg have already incurred approximately $1,070,000 in time and disbursement for the proposed class action.

3. Proposed Representative Plaintiffs

Smith v. Sino-Forest

109 In *Smith v. Sino-Forest*, the proposed representative plaintiffs are Douglas Smith and Frederick Collins.

110 Douglas Smith is a resident of Ontario, who acquired approximately 9,000 shares of Sino-Forest during the proposed class period. He is married, 48 years of age, and employed as a director of sales. He describes himself as a moderately sophisticated investor that invested in Sino-Forest based on his review of the publicly available information, including public reports and filings, press releases, and statements released by or on behalf of Sino-Forest. He lost $75,345, which was half of his investment fortune.

111 Frederick Collins is a resident of Nanaimo, British Columbia. He purchased shares in the primary market. His willingness to act as a representative plaintiff was announced during the reply argument of the second day of the carriage motion, and nothing was discussed about his background other than he is similar to Mr. Smith in being an individual investor. He was introduced to address a possible *Ragoonanan* problem in *Smith v. Sino-Forest;* namely, the absence of a plaintiff who purchased in the primary market, of which alleged problem I will have more to say about below.

Labourers v. Sino-Forest

112 In *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, the proposed representative plaintiffs are: David Grant, Robert Wong, The Trustees of the Labourers' Pension Fund of Central and Eastern Canada ("Labourers' Fund"), the Trustees of the International Union of Operating Engineers Local 793 Pension Plan for Operating Engineers in Ontario ("Operating Engineers Fund"), and Sjunde AP-Fonden.

113 David Grant is a resident of Alberta. On October 21, 2010, he purchased 100 Guaranteed Senior Notes of Sino-Forest at a price of $101.50 ($U.S.), which he continues to hold.

114 Robert Wong, a resident of Ontario, is an electrical engineer. He was born in China, and in addition to speaking English, he speaks fluent Cantonese. He was a substantial shareholder of Sino-Forest from July 2002 to June 2011. Before making his investment, he reviewed Sino-Forest's Core Documents, and he also made his own investigations, including visiting Sino-Forest's plantations in China in 2005, where he met a Sino-Forest vice-president.

115 Mr. Wong's investment in Sino-Forest comprised much of his net worth. In September 2008, he owned 1.4 million Sino-Forest shares with a value of approximately $26.1 million. He purchased more shares in the December 2009 prospectus offering. Around the end of May 2011, he owned 518,700 shares, which, after the publication of the Muddy Waters Report, he sold on June 3, 2011 and June 10, 2011, for $2.8 million.

116 The Labourers' Fund is a multi-employer pension fund for employees in the construction industry. It is registered with the Financial Services Commission in Ontario and has 52,100 members in Ontario, New Brunswick, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island, and Newfoundland and Labrador. It is a long-time client of Koskie Minsky.

117 Labourers' Fund manages more than $2.5 billion in assets. It has a fiduciary and statutory responsibility to invest pension monies on behalf of thousands of employees and pensioners in Ontario and in other provinces.

118 Labourer's Fund acted as representative plaintiff in a U.S. class actions against Fortis, Pitney Bowes Inc., Synovus Financial Corp., and Medea Health Solutions, Inc. Those actions involved allegations of misrepresentation in the statements and filings of public issuers.

119 The Labourers' Fund purchased Sino-Forest shares on the TSX during the class period, including 32,300 shares in a trade placed by Credit Suisse under a prospectus. Most of its purchases of Sino-Forest shares were made in the secondary market.

120 On June 1, 2011, the Labourers' Fund held a total of 128,700 Sino-Forest shares with a market value of $2.3 million, and it also had an interest in pooled funds that had $1.4 million invested in Sino-Forest shares. On June 2 and 3, 2011, the Labourers' Fund sold its holdings in Sino-Forest for a net recovery of $695,993.96. By June 30, 2011, the value of the Sino-Forest shares in the pooled funds was $291,811.

121 The Operating Engineers Fund is a multi-employer pension fund for employed operating engineers and apprentices in the construction industry. It is registered with the Financial Services Commission in Ontario, and it has 20,867 members. It is a long-time client of Koskie Minsky.

122 The Operating Engineers Fund manages $1.5 billion in assets. It has a fiduciary and statutory responsibility to invest pension monies on behalf of thousands of employees and pensions in Ontario and in other provinces.

123 The Operating Engineers Fund acquired shares of Sino-Forest on the TSX during the class period. The Operating Engineers Fund invested in Sino-Forest shares through four asset managers of a segregated fund. One of the managers purchased 42,000 Sino-Forest shares between February 1, 2011, and May 24, 2011, which had a market value of $764,820 at the close of trading on June 1, 2011. These shares were sold on June 21, 2011 for net $77,170.80. Another manager purchased 181,700 Sino-Forest shares between January 20, 2011 and June 1, 2011, which had a market value of $3.3 million at the close of trading on June 1, 2011. These shares were sold and the Operating Engineers Fund recovered $1.5 million. Another asset manager purchased 100,400 Sino-Forest shares between July 5, 2007 and May 26, 2011, which had a market value of $1.8 million at the close of trading on June 1, 2011. Many of these shares were sold in July and August, 2011, but the Operating Engineers Fund continues to hold approximately 37,350 shares. Between June 15, 2007 and June 9, 2011, the Operating Engineers Fund also purchased units of a pooled fund managed by TD that held Sino-Forest shares, and it continues to hold these units. The Operating Engineers Fund has incurred losses in excess of $5 million with respect to its investment in Sino-Forest shares.

124 Sjunde AP-Fonden is the Swedish Nation Pension Fund, and part of Sweden's national pension system. It manages $15.3 billion in assets. It has acted as lead plaintiff in a large securities class action and a large stockholder class action in the United States.

125 In addition to retaining Koskie Minsky and Siskinds, Sjunde AP-Fonden also retained the American law firm Kessler Topaz to provide assistance, if necessary, to Koskie Minsky and Siskinds.

126 Sjunde AP-Fonden purchased Sino-Forest shares on the TSX from outside Canada between April 2010 and January 2011. It was holding 139,398 shares with a value of $2.5 million at the close of trading on June 1, 2011. It sold 43,095 shares for $188,829.36 in August 2011 and holds 93,303 shares.

127 Sjunde AP-Fonden is prepared to be representative plaintiff for a sub-class of non-Canadian purchasers of Sino-Forest shares who purchased shares in Canada from outside of Canada.

128 Messrs. Mancinelli, Gallagher, and Grottheim each deposed that Labourers' Fund, the Operating Engineers Fund, and Sjunde AP-Fonden respectively sued because of their losses and because of their concerns that public markets remain healthy and transparent.

129 Although it does not seek to be a representative plaintiff, the Healthcare Employee Benefits Plans of Manitoba ("Healthcare Manitoba") is a major class member that supports carriage being granted to Koskie Minsky and Siskinds, and its presence should also be mentioned here because it actively supports the appointment of the proposed representative plaintiffs in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*.

130 Healthcare Manitoba provides pensions and other benefits to eligible healthcare employees and their families throughout Manitoba. It has 65,000 members. It is a long-time client of Koskie Minsky. It manages more than $3.9 billion in assets.

131 Healthcare Manitoba, invested in Sino-Forest shares that were purchased by one of its asset managers in the TSX secondary market. Between February and May, 2011, it purchased 305,200 shares with a book value of $6.7 million. On June 24, 2011, the shares were sold for net proceeds of $560,775.48.

Northwest v. Sino-Forest

132 In *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, the proposed representative plaintiffs are: British Columbia Investment Management Corporation ("BC Investment"); Comité syndical national de retraite Bâtirente inc. ("Bâtirente") and Northwest & Ethical Investments L.P. ("Northwest").

133 BC Investment, which is incorporated under the British Columbia *Public Sector Pension Plans Act*, is owned by and is an agent of the Government of British Columbia. It manages $86.9 billion in assets. Its investment activities help to finance the retirement benefits of more than 475,000 residents of British Columbia, including public service employees, healthcare workers, university teachers, and staff. Its investment activities also help to finance the WorkSafeBC insurance fund that covers approximately 2.3 million workers and over 200,000 employers in B.C., as well as, insurance funds for public service long term disability and credit union deposits.

134 BC Investment, through the funds it managed, owned 334,900 shares of Sino-Forest at the start of the Class Period, purchased 6.6 million shares during the Class Period, including 50,200 shares in the June 2009 offering and 54,800 shares in the December 2009 offering; sold 5 million shares during the Class Period; disposed of 371,628 shares after the end of the Class Period; and presently holds 1.5 million shares.

135 Bâtirente is a non-profit financial services firm initiated by the Confederation of National Trade Unions to establish and promote a workplace retirement system for affiliated unions and other organizations. It is registered as a financial services firm regulated in Quebec by the Autorité des marchés financiers under *the Act Respecting the Distribution of Financial Products and Services*, R.S.Q., chapter D-9.2. It has assets of about $850 million.

136 Bâtirente, through the funds it managed, did not own any shares of Sino-Forest before the class period, purchased 69,500 shares during the class period, sold 57,625 shares during the class period, and disposed of the rest of its shares after the end of the class period.

137 Northwest is an Ontario limited partnership, owned 50% by the Provincial Credit Unions Central and 50% by Federation des caisses Desjardin du Québec. It is registered with the British Columbia Securities Commission as a portfolio manager, and it is registered with the OSC as a portfolio manager and as an investment funds manager. It manages about $5 billion in assets.

138 Northwest, through the funds it managed, did not own any shares of Sino-Forest before the class period, purchased 714,075 shares during the class period, including 245,400 shares in the December 2009 offering, sold 207,600 shares during the class period, and disposed of the rest of its shares after the end of the class period.

139 Kim Orr touts BC Investment, Bâtirente, and Northwest as candidates for representative plaintiff because they are sophisticated "activist shareholders" that are committed to ethical investing. There is evidence that they have all raised governance issues with Sino-Forest as well as other companies. Mr. Mountain of Northwest and Mr. Simard of Bâtirente are eager to be actively involved in the litigation against Sino-Forest.

4. Funding

140 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds have approached Claims Funding International, and subject to court approval, Claims Funding International has agreed to indemnify the plaintiffs for an adverse costs award in return for a percentage of any recovery from the class action.

141 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds state that if the funding arrangement with Claims Funding International is refused, they will, in any event, proceed with the litigation and will indemnify the plaintiffs for any adverse costs award.

142 Similarly, Kim Orr has approached Bridgepoint Financial Services, which subject to court approval, has agreed to indemnify the plaintiffs for an adverse costs award in return for a percentage of any recovery in the class action. If this arrangement is not approved, Kim Orr intends to apply to the Class Proceedings Fund, which would be a more expensive approach to financing the class action.

143 Kim Orr states that if these funding arrangements are refused, it will, in any event, proceed with the litigation and it will indemnify the plaintiffs for any adverse costs award.

144 Rochon Genova did not mention in its factum whether it intends to apply to the Class Proceedings Fund on behalf of Messrs. Smith and Collins, but for the purposes of the discussion later about the carriage order, I will assume that this may be the case. I will also assume that Rochon Genova has agreed to indemnify Messrs. Smith and Collins for any adverse costs award should funding not be granted by the Fund.

5. Conflicts of Interest

145 One of the qualifications for being a representative plaintiff is that the candidate does not have a conflict of interest in representing the class members and in bringing an action on their behalf. All of the candidates for representative plaintiff in the competing class actions depose that they have no conflicts of interest. Their opponents disagree.

146 Rochon Genova submits that there are inherent conflicts of interests in both *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* because the representative plaintiffs bring actions on behalf of both shareholders and noteholders. Rochon Genova submits that these conflicts are exacerbated by the prospect of a Sino-Forest bankruptcy.

147 Relying on *Casurina Ltd. Partnership v. Rio Algom Ltd.* [2004] O.J. No. 177 (C.A.) at paras. 35-36, aff'g [2002] O.J. No. 3229 (S.C.J.), leave to appeal to the S.C.C. denied, [2004] S.C.C.A. No. 105 and *Amaranth LLC. v. Counsel Corp.*, [2003] O.J. No. 4674 (S.C.J.), Rochon Genova submits that a class action by the bondholders is precluded by the pre-conditions in the bond instruments, but if it were to proceed, it might not be in the best interests of the bondholders, who might prefer to have Sino-Forest capable of carrying on business. Further still, Rochon Genova submits that, in any event, an action by the bondholders' trustee may be the preferable way for the noteholders to sue on their notes. Further, Rochon Genova submits that if there is a bankruptcy, the bondholders may prefer to settle their claims in the context of the bankruptcy rather than being connected in a class action to the shareholder's claims over which they would have priority in a bankruptcy.

148 Further still, Rochon Genova submits that a bankruptcy would bring another conflict of interest between bondholders and shareholders because under s. 50(14) of the *Bankruptcy and Insolvency Act*, R.S.C., 1985, c. B-3, and 5.1(2) of the *Companies' Creditors Arrangement Act*, R.S.C., 1985, c. C-36 the claims of creditors against directors that are based on misrepresentation or oppression may not be compromised through a plan or proposal. In contrast, *Allen-Vanguard Corp., Re*, 2011 ONSC 5017 (S.C.J.) at paras. 48-52 is authority that shareholders are not similarly protected, and, therefore, Rochon Genova submits that the noteholders would have a great deal more leverage in resolving claims against directors than would the shareholder members of the class in a class action.

149 Kim Orr denies that there is a conflict in the representative plaintiffs acting on behalf of both shareholders and bondholders. It submits that while boldholders may have an additional claim in contract against Sino-Forest for repayment of the debt outside of the class action, both shareholders and bondholders share a misrepresentation claim against Sino-Forest and there is no conflict in advancing the misrepresentation claim independent of the debt repayment claim.

150 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds also deny that there is any conflict in advancing claims by both bondholders and shareholders. They say that the class members are on common ground in advancing misrepresentation, tort, and the various statutory causes of action. Koskie Minsky and Siskinds add that if there was a conflict, then it is manageable because they have a representative plaintiff who was a bondholder, which is not the case for the representative plaintiffs in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*. It submits that, if necessary, subclasses can be established to manage any conflicts of interest among class members.

151 Leaving the submitted shareholder and bondholder conflicts of interest, Rochon Genova submits that Labourers' Fund has a conflict of interest because BDO Canada is its auditor. Rochon Genova submits that Koskie Minsky also has a conflict of interest because it and BDO Canada have worked together on a committee providing liaison between multi-employer pension plans and the Financial Services Commission of Ontario and have respectively provided services as auditor and legal counsel to the Union Benefits Alliance of Construction Trade Unions. Rochon Genova submits that it is telling that these conflicts were not disclosed and that BDO, which is an entity that is an international associate with BDO Canada was a late arrival as a defendant in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, although this can be explained by changes in the duration of the class period.

152 For their part, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds raise a different set of conflicts of interest. They submit that Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments have a conflict of interest with the other class members who purchased Sino-Forest securities because of their role as investment managers.

153 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' argument is that as third party financial service providers, BC Investment, Bâtirente, and Northwest did not suffer losses themselves but rather passed the losses on to their clients. Further, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that, in contrast to BC Investment, Bâtirente, and Northwest, their clients, Labourers' Fund and Operating Engineers Fund, are acting as fiduciaries to recover losses that will affect their members' retirements. This arguably makes Koskie Minsky and Siskinds better representative plaintiffs.

154 Further still, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that the class members in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* may question whether Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments failed to properly evaluate the risks of investing in Sino-Forest. Koskie Minsky and Siskinds point out that the Superior Court of Québec in *Comité syndical national de retraite Bâtirente inc. c. Société financière Manuvie*, 2011 QCCS 3446 at paras. 111-119 disqualified Bâtirente as a representative plaintiff because there might be an issue about Bâtirente's investment decisions. Thus, Koskie, Minsky and Siskinds attempt to change Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments' involvement in encouraging good corporate governance at Sino-Forest from a positive attribute into the failure to be aware of ongoing wrongdoing at Sino-Forest and a negative attribute for a proposed representative plaintiff.

6. Definition of Class Membership

Smith v. Sino-Forest

155 In *Smith v. Sino-Forest*, the proposed class action is: (a) on behalf of all persons who purchased shares of Sino-Forest from May 17, 2004 to August 26, 2011 on the TSX or other secondary market; and (b) on behalf of all persons who acquired shares of Sino-Forest during the offering distribution period relating to Sino-Forest's share prospectus offerings on June 1, 2009 and December 10, 2009 excluding the Defendants, members of the immediate families of the Individual Defendants, or the directors, officers, subsidiaries and affiliates of the corporate Defendants.

156 Both Koskie Minsky and Siskinds and Kim Orr challenge this class membership as inadequate for failing to include the bondholders who were allegedly harmed by the same misconduct that harmed the shareholders.

Labourers v. Sino-Forest

157 In *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, the proposed class action is on behalf of all persons and entities wherever they may reside who acquired securities of Sino-Forest during the period from and including March 19, 2007 to and including June 2, 2011 either by primary distribution in Canada or an acquisition on the TSX or other secondary markets in Canada, other than the defendants, their past and present subsidiaries, affiliates, officers, directors, senior employees, partners, legal representatives, heirs, predecessors, successors and assigns, and any individual who is an immediate member of the family of an individual defendant.

158 The class membership definition in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* includes non-Canadians who purchased shares or notes in Canada but excludes non-Canadians who purchased in a foreign marketplace.

159 Challenging this definition, Kim Orr submits that it is wrong in principle to exclude persons whose claims will involve the same facts as other class members and for whom it is arguable that Canadian courts may exercise jurisdiction and provide access to justice.

Northwest v. Sino-Forest,

160 In *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, the proposed class action is on behalf of purchasers of shares or notes of Sino-Forest during the period from August 17, 2004 through June 2, 2011, except: Sino-Forest's past and present subsidiaries and affiliates; the past and present officers and directors of Sino-Forest and its subsidiaries and affiliates; members of the immediate family of any excluded person; the legal representatives, heirs, successors, and assigns of any excluded person or entity; and any entity in which any excluded person or entity has or had a controlling interest.

161 Challenging this definition, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that the proposed class in *Northwest* has no geographical limits and, therefore, will face jurisdictional and choice of law challenges that do not withstand a cost benefit analysis. It submits that Sino-Forest predominantly raised capital in Canadian capital markets and the vast majority of its securities were either acquired in Canada or on a Canadian market, and, in this context, including in the class non-residents who purchased securities outside of Canada risks undermining and delaying the claims of the great majority of proposed class members whose claims do not face such jurisdictional obstacles.

7. Definition of Class Period

Smith v. Sino-Forest

162 In *Smith v. Sino-Forest*, the class period is May 17, 2004 to August 26, 2011. This class period starts with the release of Sino-Forest's release of its 2003 Annual Information Form, which indicated the use of authorized intermediaries, and it ends on the day of the OSC's cease-trade order.

163 For comparison purposes, it should be noted that this class period has the earliest start date and the latest finish date. *Labourers v. Sino-Smith* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* both use the end date of the release of the Muddy Waters Report.

164 In making comparisons, it is helpful to look at the chart found at Schedule A of this judgment.

165 Rochon Genova justifies its extended end date based on the argument that the Muddy Waters Report was a revelation of Sino-Forest's misrepresentation but not a corrective statement that would end the causation of injuries because Sino-Forest and its officers denied the truth of the Muddy Waters Report.

166 Kim Orr's criticizes the class definition in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* and submits that purchasers of shares or notes after the Muddy Waters Report was published do not have viable claims and ought not be included as class members.

167 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' submission is similar, and they regard the extended end date as problematic in raising the issues of whether there were corrective disclosures and of how Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* should be interpreted.

Labourers v. Sino-Forest

168 In *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, the class period is March 19, 2007 to June 2, 2011.

169 This class period starts with the date Sino-Forest's 2006 financial results were announced, and it ends on the date of the publication of the Muddy Waters Report.

170 The March 19, 2007, commencement date was determined using a complex mathematical formula known as the "multi-trader trading model." Using this model, Mr. Torchio estimates that 99.5% of Sino-Forest's shares retained after June 2, 2011, had been purchased after the March 19,

2007 commencement date. Thus, practically speaking, there is almost nothing to be gained by an earlier start date for the class period.

171 The proposed class period covers two share offerings (June 2009 and December 2009). This class period does not include time before the coming into force of Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* (December 31, 2005), and, thus, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that this aspect of their definition avoids problems about the retroactive application, if any, of Part XXIII.1 of the Act.

172 For comparison purposes, the *Labourers* class period has the latest start date and shares the finish date used in the *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* action, which is sooner than the later date used in *Smith v. Sino-Forest*. It is the most compressed of the three definitions of a class period.

173 Based on Mr. Torchio's opinion, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that there are likely no damages arising from purchases made during a substantial portion of the class periods in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* and in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest.* Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that given that the average price of Sino's shares was approximately $4.49 in the ten trading days after the Muddy Waters report, it is likely that any shareholder that acquired Sino-Forest shares for less than $4.49 suffered no damages, particularly under Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act*.

174 In part as a matter of principle, Kim Orr submits that Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' approach to defining the class period is unsound because it excludes class members who, despite the mathematical modelling, may have genuine claims and are being denied any opportunity for access to justice. Kim Orr submits it is wrong in principle to abandon these potential class members.

175 Rochon Genova also submits that Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' approach to defining the class period is wrong. It argues that Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' reliance on a complex mathematical model to define class membership is arbitrary and unfair to share purchasers with similar claims to those claimants to be included as class members. Rochon Genova criticizes Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' approach as being the condemned merits based approach to class definitions and for being the sin of excluding class members because they may ultimately not succeed after a successful common issues trial.

176 Relying on what I wrote in *Fischer v. IG Investment Management Ltd.*, 2010 ONSC 296 at para. 157, Rochon Genova submits that the possible failure of an individual class member to establish an individual element of his or her claim such as causation or damages is not a reason to initially exclude him or her as a class member. Rochon Genova submits that the end date employed in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* is wrong.

Northwest v. Sino-Forest

177 In *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, the class period is August 17, 2004 to June 2, 2011.

178 This class period starts from the day Sino-Forest closed its public offering of long-term notes that were still outstanding at the end of the class period and ends on the date of the Muddy Waters Research Report. This period covers three share offerings (June 2007, June 2009, and December 2009) and six note offerings (August 2004, July 2008, July 2009, December 2009, February 2010, and October 2010).

179 For comparison purposes, the *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* class period begins 3 months later and ends three months sooner than the class period in *Smith v. Sino-Forest.* The *Northwest v. Sino-*

Forest class period begins approximately two-and-a-half years earlier and ends at the same time as the class period in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest.*

180 Kim Orr submits that its start date of August 17, 2004 is satisfactory, because on that date, Sino-Forest shares were trading at $2.85, which is below the closing price of Sino-Forest shares on the TSX for the ten days after June 3, 2011 ($4.49), which indicates that share purchasers before August 2004 would not likely be able to claim loss or damages based on the public disclosures on June 2, 2011.

181 However, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds point out that Kim Orr's submission actually provides partial support for the theory for a later start date (March 19, 2007) because, there is no logical reason to include in the class persons who purchased Sino-Forest shares between May 17, 2004, the start date of the *Smith Action* and December 1, 2005, because with the exception of one trading day (January 24, 2005), Sino-Forest's shares never traded above $4.49 during that period.

8. Theory of the Case against the Defendants

Smith v. Sino-Forest

182 In *Smith v. Sino-Forest*, the theory of the case rests on the alleged non-arms' length transfers between Sino-Forest and its subsidiaries and authorized intermediaries, that purported to be suppliers and customers. Rochon Genova's investigations and analysis suggest that there are numerous non-arms length inter-company transfers by which Sino-Forest misappropriated investors' funds, exaggerated Sino-Forest's assets and revenues, and engaged in improper tax and accounting practices.

183 Mr. Smith alleges that Sino-Forest's quarterly interim financial statements, audited annual financial statements, and management's discussion and analysis reports, which are Core Documents as defined under the *Ontario Securities Act*, misrepresented its revenues, the nature and scope of its business and operations, and the value and composition of its forestry holdings. He alleges that the Core Documents failed to disclose an unlawful scheme of fabricated sales transactions and the avoidance of tax and an unlawful scheme through which hundreds of millions of dollars in investors' funds were misappropriated or vanished.

184 Mr. Smith submits that these misrepresentations and failures to disclose were also made in press releases and in public oral statements. He submits that Chan, Hyde, Horsley, Mak, Martin, Murray, and Wang authorized, permitted or acquiesced in the release of Core Documents and that Chan, Horsley, Martin, and Murray made the misrepresentations in public oral statements.

185 In *Smith v. Sino-Forest*, Mr. Smith (and Mr. Collins) brings different claims against different combinations of Defendants; visualize:

> misrepresentation in a prospectus under Part XXIII of the *Ontario Securities Act*, against all the Defendants
> subject to leave being granted, misrepresentation in secondary market disclosure under Part XXIII.1 of the Ontario *Securities Act* as against the defendants: Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Wang, BDO and E&Y

> negligent, reckless, or fraudulent misrepresentation against Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, and Wang. This claim would appear to cover sales of shares in both the primary and secondary markets.

186 It is to be noted that *Smith v. Sino-Forest* does not make a claim on behalf of noteholders, and, as described and explained below, it joins the fewest number of defendants.

187 *Smith* also does not advance a claim on behalf of purchasers of shares through Sino-Forest's prospectus offering of June 5, 2007, because of limitation period concerns associated with the absolute limitation period found in 138.14 of the *Ontario Securities Act*. See: *Coulson v. Citigroup Global Markets Canada Inc.*, 2010 ONSC 1596 at paras. 98-100.

Labourers v. Sino-Forest

188 The theory of *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* is that Sino-Forest, along with its officers, directors, and certain of its professional advisors, falsely represented that its financial statements complied with GAAP, materially overstated the size and value of its forestry assets, and made false and incomplete representations regarding its tax liabilities, revenue recognition, and related party transactions.

189 The claims in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* are largely limited to alleged misrepresentations in Core Documents as defined in the *Ontario Securities Act* and other Canadian securities legislation. Core Documents include prospectuses, annual information forms, information circulars, financial statements, management discussion & analysis, and material change reports.

190 The representative plaintiffs advance statutory claims and also common law claims that certain defendants breached a duty of care and committed the torts of negligent misrepresentation and negligence. There are unjust enrichment, conspiracy, and oppression remedy claims advanced against certain defendants.

191 In *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, different combinations of representative plaintiffs advance different claims against different combinations of defendants; visualize:

> Labourers' Fund and Mr. Wong, purchasers of shares in a primary market distribution, advance a statutory claim under Part XXIII of the *Ontario Securities Act* against Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, E&Y, BDO, CIBC, Canaccord, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, TD and Pöyry
> Labourers' Fund and Mr. Wong, purchasers of shares in a primary market distribution, advance a common law negligent misrepresentation claim against Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, E&Y, BDO, CIBC, Canaccord, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, and TD based on the common misrepresentation that Sino-Forest's financial statements complied with GAPP
> Labourers' Fund and Mr. Wong, purchasers of shares in a primary market distribution, advance a common law negligence claim against Sino-Forest, Chan, Hyde, Horsley, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, E&Y, BDO, CIBC, Canaccord, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, TD and Pöyry

Grant, who purchased bonds in a primary market distribution, advances a statutory claim under Part XXIII of the *Ontario Securities Act* against Sino-Forest

Grant, who purchased bonds in a primary market distribution, advances a common law negligent misrepresentation claim against Sino-Forest, E&Y and BDO based on the common misrepresentation that Sino-Forest's financial statements complied with GAPP

Grant, who purchased bonds in a primary market distribution, advances a common law negligence claim against Sino-Forest, E&Y, BDO, Banc of America, Credit Suisse USA, and TD

All the representative plaintiffs, subject to leave being granted, advance claims of misrepresentation in secondary market disclosure under Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* and, if necessary, equivalent provincial legislation. This claim is against Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Hyde, Horsley, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, E &Y, BDO, and Pöyry

All of the representative plaintiffs, who purchased Sino-Forest securities in the secondary market, advance a common law negligent misrepresentation claim against all of the Defendants except the underwriters based on the common misrepresentation contained in the Core Documents that Sino-Forest's financial statements complied with GAAP

All the representative plaintiffs sue Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, and Poon for conspiracy. It is alleged that Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, and Poon conspired to inflate the price of Sino-Forest's shares and bonds and to profit by their wrongful acts to enrich themselves by, among other things, issuing stock options in which the price was impermissibly low

While it is not entirely clear from the Statement of Claim, it seems that all the representative plaintiffs sue Chan, Horsley, Mak, Martin, Murray, and Poon for unjust enrichment in selling shares to class members at artificially inflated prices

While it is not entirely clear from the Statement of Claim, it seems that all the representative plaintiffs sue Sino-Forest for unjust enrichment for selling shares at artificially inflated prices

While it is not entirely clear from the Statement of Claim, it seems that all the representative plaintiffs sue Banc of America, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse USA, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, and TD for unjustly enriching themselves from their underwriters fees

All the representative plaintiffs sue Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, and Wang for an oppression remedy under the *Canada Business Corporations Act*

192 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* is more focused than *Smith* and *Northwest* because: (a) its class definition covers a shorter time period and is limited to securities acquired by Canadian residents or in Canadian markets; (b) the material documents are limited to Core Documents under securities legislation; (c) the named individual defendants are limited to directors and officers with statutory obligations to certify the accuracy of Sino-Forest's

public filings; and (d) the causes of action are tailored to distinguish between the claims of primary market purchasers and secondary market purchasers and so are less susceptible to motions to strike.

193 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that save for background and context, little is gained in the rival actions by including claims based on non-Core Documents, which confront a higher threshold to establish liability under Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act*.

Northwest v. Sino-Forest

194 The *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* Statement of Claim focuses on an "Integrity Representation," which is defined as: "the representation in substance that Sino-Forest's overall reporting of its business operations and financial statements was fair, complete, accurate, and in conformity with international standards and the requirements of the *Ontario Securities Act* and National Instrument 51-102, and that its accounts of its growth and success could be trusted."

195 The *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* Statement of Claim alleges that all Defendants made the Integrity Representation and that it was a false, misleading, or deceptive statement or omission. It is alleged that the false Integrity Representation caused the market decline following the June 2, 2011, disclosures, regardless of the truth or falsity of the particular allegations contained in the Muddy Waters Report.

196 In *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, the representative plaintiffs advance statutory claims under Parts XXIII and XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* and a collection of common law tort claims. Kim Orr submits that to the extent, if any, that the statutory claims do not provide complete remedies to class members, whether due to limitation periods, liability caps, or other limitations, the common law claims may provide coverage.

197 In *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, the plaintiffs advance different claims against different combinations of defendants; visualize:

> With respect to the June 2009 and December 2009 prospectus, a cause of action for violation of Part XXIII of the *Ontario Securities Act* against Sino-Forest, the underwriter Defendants, the director Defendants, the Defendants who consented to disclosure in the prospectus and the Defendants who signed the prospectus
> Negligent misrepresentation against all of the Defendants for disseminating material misrepresentations about Sino-Forest in breach of a duty to exercise appropriate care and diligence to ensure that the documents and statements disseminated to the public about Sino-Forest were complete, truthful, and accurate.
> Fraudulent misrepresentation against all of the Defendants for acting knowingly and deliberately or with reckless disregard for the truth making misrepresentations in documents, statements, financial statements, prospectus, offering memoranda, and filings issued and disseminated to the investing public including Class Members.
> Negligence against all the Defendants for a breach of a duty of care to ensure that Sino-Forest implemented and maintained adequate internal controls, procedures and policies to ensure that the company's assets were protected and its activities conformed to all legal developments.

Negligence against the underwriter Defendants, the note distributor Defendants, the auditor Defendants, and the Pöyry Defendants for breach of a duty to the purchasers of Sino-Forest securities to perform their professional responsibilities in connection with Sino-Forest with appropriate care and diligence.
Subject to leave being granted, a cause of action for violation of Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* against Sino-Forest, the auditor Defendants, the individual Defendants who were directors and officers of Sino-Forest at the time one or more of the pleaded material misrepresentations was made, and the Pöyry Defendants.

198 Kim Orr submits that *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* is more comprehensive than its rivals and does not avoid asserting claims on the grounds that they may take time to litigate, may not be assured of success, or may involve a small portion of the total potential class. It submits that its conception of Sino-Forest's wrongdoing better accords with the factual reality and makes for a more viable claim than does Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' focus on GAAP violations and Rochon Genova's focus on the misrepresentations associated with the use of authorized intermediaries. It denies Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' argument that it has pleaded overbroad tort claims.

199 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that its conspiracy claim against a few defendants is focused and narrow, and it criticizes the broad fraud claim advanced in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* against all the defendants as speculative, provocative, and unproductive.

200 Relying on *McKenna v. Gammon Gold Inc*., 2010 ONSC 1591 at para. 49; *Corfax Benefits Systems Ltd. v. Fiducie Desjardins Inc.*, [1997] O.J. No. 5005 (Gen. Div.) at paras. 28-36; *Hughes v. Sunbeam Corp. (Canada)*, [2000] O.J. No. 4595 (S.C.J.) at paras. 25 and 38; and *Toronto-Dominion Bank v. Leigh Instruments Ltd. (Trustee of)*, [1998] O.J. No. 2637 (Gen. Div.) at para. 477, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that the speculative fraud action in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* is improper and would not advance the interests of class members. Further, the task of proving that each of some twenty defendants had a fraudulent intent, which will be vehemently denied by the defendants, and the costs sanction imposed for pleading and not providing fraud make the fraud claim a negative and not a positive feature of *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*.

9. Joinder of Defendants

Smith v. Sino-Forest

201 In *Smith v. Sino-Forest*, the Defendants are: Sino-Forest; seven of its directors and officers; namely: Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, and Wang; nine underwriters; namely, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, and TD; and Sino-Forest's two auditors during the Class Period, E &Y and BDO.

202 The *Smith v. Sino-Forest* Statement of Claim does not join Pöyry because Rochon Genova is of the view that the disclaimer clause in Pöyry's reports likely insulates it from liability, and Rochon Genova believes that its joinder would be of marginal utility and an unnecessary complication. It submits that joining Pöyry would add unnecessary expense and delay to the litigation with little corresponding benefit because of its jurisdiction and its potential defences.

Labourers v. Sino-Forest

203 In *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, the Defendants are the same as in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* with the additional joinder of Ardell, Bowland, Poon, West, Banc of America, Credit Suisse (USA), and Pöyry.

204 The *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* action does not join Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, Zhao, Credit Suisse (USA), Haywood, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan and UBS, which are parties to *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*.

205 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' explanation for these non-joinders is that the activities of the underwriters added to *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* occurred outside of the class period in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and neither Lawrence nor Wong held a position with Sino-Forest during the proposed class period and the action against Lawrence's Estate is probably statute-barred. (See *Waschkowski v. Hopkinson Estate*, [2000] O.J. No. 470 (C.A.).)

206 Wong left Sino-Forest before Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* came into force, and Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that proving causation against Wong will be difficult in light of the numerous alleged misrepresentations since his departure. Moreover, the claim against him is likely statute-barred.

207 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that Chen, Maradin, and Zhao did not have statutory duties and allegations that they owed common law duties will just lead to motions to strike that hinder the progress of an action.

208 Further, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that it is not advisable to assert claims of fraud against all defendants, which pleading may raise issues for insurers that potentially put available coverage and thus collection for plaintiffs at risk.

209 Kim Orr submits that it is a mistake in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, which is connected to the late start date for the class period, which Kim Orr also regards as a mistake, that those underwriters that may be liable and who may have insurance to indemnify them for their liability, have been left out of *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*.

Northwest v. Sino-Forest

210 In *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, with one exception, the defendants are the same as in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* with the additional joinder of various officers of Sino-Forest; namely: Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, The Estate of John Lawrence, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, and Zhao; the joinder of Pöyry Forest and JP Management; and the joinder of more underwriters; namely: Haywood, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, and UBS.

211 The one exception where *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* does not join a defendant found in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* is Banc of America.

212 Kim Orr's submits that its joinder of all defendants who might arguably bear some responsibility for the loss is a positive feature of its proposed class action because the precarious financial situation of Sino-Forest makes it in the best interests of the class members that they be provided access to all appropriate routes to compensation. It strongly denies Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' allegation that *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* takes a "shot-gun" and injudicious approach by joining defendants that will just complicate matters and increase costs and delay.

213 Kim Orr submits that Rochon Genova has no good reason for not adding Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, and JP Management as defendants to *Smith v. Sino-Forest* and that Koskie Minsky and

Siskinds have no good reason in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* for suing Pöyry but not also suing its associated companies, all of whom are exposed to liability and may be sources of compensation for class members.

214 While not putting it in my blunt terms, Kim Orr submits, in effect, that Koskie Minsky and Siskinds' omission of the additional defendants is just laziness under the guise of feigning a concern for avoiding delay and unnecessarily complicating an already complex proceeding.

10. Causes of Action

Smith v. Sino-Forest

215 In *Smith v. Sino-Forest*, the causes of action advanced by Mr. Smith on behalf of the class members are:

> misrepresentation in a prospectus under Part XXIII of the *Ontario Securities Act*
> negligent, reckless, or fraudulent misrepresentation
> subject to leave being granted, misrepresentation in secondary market disclosure under Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* and, if necessary, equivalent provincial legislation

Labourers v. Sino-Forest

216 In *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, the causes of action advanced by various combinations of plaintiffs against various combinations of defendants are:

> misrepresentation in a prospectus under Part XXIII of the *Ontario Securities Act*
> negligent misrepresentation
> negligence
> subject to leave being granted misrepresentation in secondary market disclosure under Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* and, if necessary, equivalent provincial legislation
> conspiracy
> unjust enrichment
> oppression remedy.

217 Kim Orr submits that the unjust enrichment claims and oppression remedy claims seemed to be based on and add little to the misrepresentation causes of action. It concedes that the conspiracy action may be a tenable claim but submits that its connection to the disclosure issues that comprise the nucleus of the litigation is unclear.

Northwest v. Sino-Forest

218 In *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, the causes of action are:

> misrepresentation in a prospectus in violation of Part XXIII the *Ontario Securities Act*
> misrepresentation in an offering memorandum in violation of Part XXIII the *Ontario Securities Act*

negligent misrepresentation
fraudulent misrepresentation
negligence
subject to leave being granted misrepresentation in secondary market disclosure under Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* and, if necessary, equivalent provincial legislation

219 The following chart is helpful in comparing and contrasting the joinder of various causes of action and the joinder of defendants in *Smith v. Sino-Forest*, *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest.*

Cause of Action	*Smith v. Sino-Forest,*	*Labourers v. Sino-Forest,*	*Northwest v. Sino-Forest,*
Part XXIII of the *Ontario Securities Act* – primary market shares	Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Wang, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, TD, E&Y, BDO	Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, TD, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry	Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Canaccord, CIBC Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner Morgan, RBC,Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management [for June 2009 and Dec. 2009 prospectus]
Part XXIII of the *Ontario Securities Act* – primary market bonds		Sino-Forest [two bond issues]	Sino-Forest [six bond issues]
Negligent misrepresentation – primary market shares	Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Wang, E&Y, BDO	Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, TD, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry	Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong,Yeung, Zhao, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest. JP Management,
Negligent misrepresentation – primary market bonds		Sino-Forest, E&Y, BDO	Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, Zhao, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management
Negligence – primary market shares		Sino-Forest, Chan, Hyde, Horsley, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, E &Y, BDO, CIBC, Canaccord, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, TD, Pöyry,	[see negligence, professional negligence]
Negligence – primary market bonds		Sino-Forest, E&Y, BDO, Banc of America, Credit Suisse USA, TD	[See negligence, professional negligence]
Negligence			Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, Zhao,

			Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management
Professional Negligence			Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management
Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* – secondary market shares	Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Wang, E&Y, BDO	Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Hyde, Horsley, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, E &Y, BDO, Pöyry	Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, Zhao, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management
Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act* – secondary market bonds		Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Hyde, Horsley, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, E &Y, BDO, Pöyry	Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, Zhao, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management
Negligent misrepresentation – secondary market shares	Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Wang, E&Y, BDO	Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry	Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, Zhao, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management
Negligent misrepresentation – secondary market bonds		Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley,	Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley,

		Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry	Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, Zhao, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management
Negligence - secondary market shares		Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, TD, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry	[see negligence, professional negligence]
Conspiracy		Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Poon,	
Fraudulent Misrepresentation - Bonds, shares			Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, Zhao, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management
Unjust Enrichment		Chan, Horsley, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon,	
Unjust Enrichment		Sino-Forest,	
Unjust Enrichment		Banc of America, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse USA, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, TD	
Oppression Remedy		Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang	

11. The Plaintiff and Defendant Correlation

220 In class actions in Ontario, for every named defendant there must be a named plaintiff with a cause of action against that defendant: *Ragoonanan v. Imperial Tobacco Canada Ltd.*, [2000] O.J.

No. 4597 (S.C.J.) at para. 55 (S.C.J.); *Hughes v. Sunbeam Corp. (Canada)* (2002), 61 O.R. (3d) 433 (C.A.) at para. 18.

221 As an application of the *Ragoonanan* rule, a purchaser in the secondary market cannot be the representative plaintiff for a class member who purchased in the primary market: *Menegon v. Philip Services Corp.*, [2001] O.J. No. 5547 (S.C.J.) at paras. 28-30 aff'd [2003] O.J. No. 8 (C.A.).

222 Where the class includes non-resident class members, they must be represented by a representative plaintiff that is a non-resident: *McKenna v. Gammon Gold Inc.*, 2010 ONSC 1591 at paras. 109, 117 and 184; *Currie v. McDonald's Restaurants of Canada Ltd.* (2005), 74 O.R. (3d) 321 at para. 30 (C.A.).

223 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* has no *Ragoonanan* problems. However, they submit that the other actions have problems. For example, until Mr. Collins volunteered, there was no representative plaintiff in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* who had purchased shares in the primary market, and at this juncture, it is not clear that Mr. Collins purchased in all of the primary market distributions. Mr. Smith and Mr. Collins may have timing-of-purchase issues. Mr. Smith made purchases during periods when some of the Defendants were not involved; viz. BDO, Canaccord CIBC, Credit Suisse, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia, and TD.

224 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that none of the representative plaintiffs in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* purchased notes in the primary market for the 2007 prospectus offering and that the plaintiffs in *Northwest* may have timing issues with respect to their claims against Wong, Lawrence, JP Management, UBS, Haywood and Morgan.

225 Rochon Genova's and Kim Orr's response is that there are no *Ragoonanan* problems or no irremediable *Ragoonanan* problems.

12. Prospects of Certification

226 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds framed part of their argument in favour of their being selected for carriage in terms of the comparative prospects of certification of the rival actions. They submitted that *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* was carefully designed to avoid the typical road blocks placed by defendants on the route to certification and to avoid inefficiencies and unproductive claims or claims that on a cost-benefit analysis would not be in the interests of the class to pursue. One of the typical roadblocks that they referred to was challenges to the jurisdiction of the Ontario Court over foreign class members and foreign defendants who have not attorned to the Ontario Superior Court of Justice's territorial jurisdiction.

227 Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submitted that their representative plaintiffs focus their claims on a single misrepresentation to avoid the pitfalls of seeking to certify a negligent misrepresentation claim with multiple misrepresentations over a long period of time. Such a claim apparently falls into a pit because it is often not certified. Koskie Minsky and Siskinds say it is better to craft a claim that has higher prospects of certification and leave some claims behind. They submit that the Supreme Court of Canada accepted that a representative plaintiff is entitled to restrict their causes of action to make their claims more amenable to class proceedings: *Rumley v. British Columbia*, [2001] 3 S.C.R. 184 at para. 30.

228 Although *Smith v. Sino-Forest* is even more focused that *Labourers v. Sino-Forest,* Koskie Minsky and Siskinds still submit that their approach is better because *Smith v. Sino-Forest* goes too

far in cutting out the bondholders' claims and then loses focus by extending its claims beyond the release of the Muddy Waters Report.

229 In any event, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* is better because the named plaintiffs are able to advance statutory and common law claims against all of the named defendants, which arguably is not the case for the plaintiffs in the other actions, who may have *Ragoonanan* problems or no tenable claims against some of the named defendants. Further, *Labourers* arguably is better because of a more focussed approach to maximize class recovery while avoiding the costs and delays inevitably linked with motions to strike.

230 Kim Orr submits that its more comprehensive approach, where there are more defendant parties and expansive tort claims, is preferable to *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and *Smith v. Sino-Forest.* Kim Orr submits that it does not shirk asserting claims because they may be difficult to litigate and it does not abandon class members who may not be assured of success or who comprise a small portion of the class.

231 Kim Orr submits that *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* is comprehensive and also cohesive and corresponds to the factual reality. It submits that the theories of the competing actions do not capture the wrongdoing at Sino-Forest for which many are culpable and who should be held responsible. It submits that its approach will meet the challenges of certification and yield an optimum recovery for the class.

232 Rochon Genova submits that *Smith v. Sino-Forest* is much more cohesive that the other actions. It submits that the more expansive class definitions and causes of action in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* will present serious difficulties relating to manageability, preferability, and potential conflicts of interest amongst class members that are not present in *Smith v. Sino-Forest*. Rochon Genova submits that it has developed a solid, straightforward theory of the case and made a great deal of progress in unearthing proof of Sino-Forest's wrongdoing.

G. CARRIAGE ORDER

1. Introduction

233 With the explanation that follows, I stay *Smith v. Sino-Forest* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, and I award carriage to Koskie Minsky and Siskinds in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest.* In the race for carriage of an action against *Sino-Forest*, I would have ranked Rochon Genova second and Kim Orr third.

234 This is not an easy decision to make because class members would probably be well served by any of the rival law firms. Success in a carriage motion does not determine which is the best law firm, it determines that having regard to the interests of the plaintiffs and class members, to what is fair to the defendants, and to the policies that underlie the class actions regime, there is a constellation of factors that favours selecting one firm or group of firms as the best choice for a particular class action.

235 Having regard to the constellation of factors, in the circumstances of this case, several factors are neutral or non-determinative of the choice for carriage. In this group are: (a) attributes of class counsel; (b) retainer, legal, and forensic resources; (c) funding; (d) conflicts of interest; and (e) the plaintiff and defendant correlation.

236 In the case at bar, the determinative factors are: definition of class membership, definition of class period, theory of the case, causes of action, joinder of defendants, and prospects of certification.

237 Of the determinative factors, the attributes of the representative plaintiffs is a standalone factor. The other determinative factors are interrelated and concern the rival conceptualizations of what kind of class action would best serve the class members' need for access to justice and the policies of fairness to defendants, behaviour modification, and judicial economy.

238 Below, I will first discuss the neutral or non-determinative factors. Then, I will discuss the determinative factors. After discussing the attributes of the representative plaintiffs, I will discuss the related factors in two groups. One group of related factors is about class membership, and the second group of factors is about the claims against the defendants.

2. Neutral or Non-Determinative Factors

(b) Attributes of Class Counsel

239 In the circumstances of the cases at bar, the attributes of the competing law firms along with their associations with prestigious and prominent American class action firms is not determinative of carriage, since there is little difference among the rivals about their suitability for bringing a proposed class action against Sino-Forest.

240 With respect to the attributes of the law firms, although one might have thought that Mr. Spencer's call to the bar would diminish the risk, Koskie and Minsky and Siskinds, particularly Siskinds, raised a question about whether Milberg might cross the line of what legal services a foreign law firm may provide to the Ontario lawyers who are the lawyers of record, and Siskinds alluded to the spectre of violations of the rules of professional conduct and perhaps the evil of champerty and maintenance. It suggested that it was unfair to class members to have to bear this risk associated with the involvement of Milberg.

241 However, at this juncture, I have no reason to believe that any of the competing law firms, all of which have associations with notable American class action firms, will shirk their responsibilities to control the litigation and not to condone breaches of the rules of professional conduct or tortious conduct.

28. Retainer, Legal, and Forensic Resources

242 The circumstances of the retainers and the initiative shown by the law firms and their efforts and resources expended by them are also not determinative factors in deciding the carriage motions in the case at bar, although it is an enormous shame that it may not be possible to share the fruits of these efforts once carriage is granted to one action and not the others.

243 As I have already noted above, the aggregate expenditure to develop the tactical and strategic plans for litigation not including the costs of preparing for the carriage motion are approximately $2 million. It seems that this effort by the respective law firms has been fruitful and productive. All of the law firms claim that their respective efforts have yielded valuable information to advance a claim against Sino-Forest and others.

244 All of the law firms were quickly out of the starting blocks to initiate investigations about the prospects and merits of a class action against Sino-Forest. For different reasonable reasons, the statements of claim were filed at different times.

245 In the case at bar, I do not regard the priority of the commencement of the actions as a meaningful factor, given that from the publication of the Muddy Waters Report, all the firms responded immediately to explore the merits of a class action and given that all the firms plan to amend their original pleadings that commenced the actions. In any event, I do not think that a carriage motion should be regarded as some sort of take home exam where the competing law firms have a deadline for delivering a statement of claim, else marks be deducted.

29. **Funding**

246 In my opinion, another non-determinative factor is the circumstances that: (a) the representative plaintiffs in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* may apply for court approval for third-party funding; (b) the plaintiffs in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* may apply for court approval for third-party funding or they may apply to the Class Proceedings Fund to be protected from an adverse costs award; (c) Messrs. Smith and Collins in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* may apply to the Class Proceedings Fund to be protected from an adverse costs award; and (d) each of the law firms have respectively undertaken with their respective clients to indemnify them from an adverse costs award.

247 In the future, the court or the Ontario Law Foundation may have to deal with the funding requests, but for present purposes, I do not see how these prospects should make a difference to deciding carriage, although I will have something more to say below about the significance of the state of affairs that clients with the resources of Labourers' Fund, Operating Engineers Fund, Sjunde AP-Fonden, BC Investment, Bâtirente, and Northwest would seek an indemnity from their respective class counsel.

248 In any event, in my opinion, standing alone, the funding situation is not a determinative factor to carriage, although it may be relevant to other factors that are discussed below.

22. **Conflicts of Interest**

249 In the circumstances of the case at bar, I also do not regard conflicts of interest as a determinative factor.

250 I do not see how the fact that Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments made their investments on behalf of others and allegedly suffered no losses themselves creates a conflict of interest. It appears to me that they have the same fiduciary responsibilities to their members as do Labourers' Fund, Operating Engineers Fund, Sjunde AP-Fonden, and Healthcare Manitoba.

251 Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments were the investors in the securities of Sino-Forest and although there may be equitable or beneficial owners, under the common law, they suffered the losses, just like the other investors in Sino-Forest securities suffered losses. The fact that Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments held the investments in trust for their members does not change the reality that they suffered the losses.

252 It is alleged that Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments, who were involved in corporate governance matters associated with Sino-Forest, failed to properly evaluate the risks of investing in

Sino-Forest. Based on these allegations, it is submitted that they have a conflict of interest. I disagree.

253 Having regard to the main allegation being that Sino-Forest was engaged in a corporate shell game that deceived everyone, it strikes me that it is almost a spuriously speculative allegation to blame another victim as being at fault. However, even if the allegation is true, the other class members have no claim against Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments. If there were a claim, it would be by the members of Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments, who are not members of the class suing Sino-Forest. The actual class members have no claim against Northwest, Bâtirente, and BC Investments but have a common interest in pursuing Sino-Forest and the other defendants.

254 Further, it is arguable that Koskie Minsky and Siskinds are incorrect in suggesting that in *Comité syndical national de retraite Bâtirente inc. c. Société financière Manuvie*, 2011 QCCS 3446, the Superior Court of Québec disqualified Bâtirente as a representative plaintiff because there might be an issue about Bâtirente's investment decisions.

255 It appears to me that Justice Soldevida did not appoint Bâtirente as a representative plaintiff for a different reason. The action in Québec was a class action. There were some similarities to the case at bar, insofar as it was an action against a corporation, Manulife, and its officers and directors for misrepresentations and failure to fulfill disclosure obligations under securities law. In that action, the personal knowledge of the investors was a factor in their claims against Manulife, and Justice Soldevida felt that sophisticated investors, like Bâtirente, could not be treated on the same footing as the average investor. It was in that context that she concluded that there was an appearance of a conflict of interest between Bâtirente and the class members.

256 In the case at bar, however, particularly for the statutory claims where reliance is presumed, there is no reason to differentiate the average investors from the sophisticated ones. I also do not see how the difference between sophisticated and average investors would matter except perhaps at individual issues trials, where reasonable reliance might be an issue, if the matter ever gets that far.

257 Another alleged conflict concerns the facts that BDO Canada, which is not a defendant, is the auditor of Labourers' Fund, and Koskie Minsky and BDO Canada have worked together on several matters. These circumstances are not conflicts of interest. There is no reason to think that Labourers' Fund and Koskie Minsky are going to pull their punches against BDO or would have any reason to do so.

258 Finally, turning to the major alleged conflict between the bondholders and the shareholders, speaking generally, the alleged conflicts of interest between the bondholders that invested in Sino-Forest and the shareholders that invested in Sino-Forest arise because the bondholders have a cause of action in debt in addition to their causes of action based in tort or statutory misrepresentation claims, while, in contrast, the shareholders have only statutory and common law claims based in misrepresentation.

259 There is, however, within the context of the class action, no conflict of interest. In the class action, only the misrepresentation claims are being advanced, and there is no conflict between the bondholders and the shareholders in advancing these claims. Both the bondholders and the shareholders seek to prove that they were deceived in purchasing or holding on to their Sino-Forest securities. That the Defendants may have defences associated with the terms of the bonds is a problem for the bondholders but it does not place them in a conflict with shareholders not confronted with those special defences.

260 Assuming that the bondholders and shareholders succeed or are offered a settlement, there might be a disagreement between them about how the judgment or settlement proceeds should be distributed, but that conflict, which at this juncture is speculative, can be addressed now or later by constituting the bondholders as a subclass and by the court's supervisory role in approving settlements under the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992*.

261 If there are bondholders that wish only to pursue their debt claims or who wish not to pursue any claim against Sino-Force or who wish to have the bond trustee pursue only the debt claims, these bondholders may opt out of the class proceeding assuming it is certified.

262 If there is a bankruptcy of Sino-Forest, then in the bankruptcy, the position of the shareholders as owners of equity is different than the position of the bondholders as secured creditors, but that is a natural course of a bankruptcy. That there are creditors' priorities, outside of the class action, does not mean that, within the class action, where the bondholders and the shareholders both claim damages, i.e., unsecured claims, there is a conflict of interest.

263 The alleged conflict in the case at bar is different from the genuine conflict of interest that was identified in *Settington v. Merck Frost Canada Ltd.*, [2006] O.J. No. 376 (S.C.J.), where, for several reasons, the Merchant Law Firm was not granted carriage or permitted to be part of the consortium granted carriage in a pharmaceutical products liability class action against Merck.

264 In *Settington,* one ground for disqualification was that the Merchant Law firm was counsel in a securities class action for different plaintiffs suing Merck for an unsecured claim. If the securities class action claim was successful, then the prospects of an unsecured recovery in the products liability class action might be imperiled. In the case at bar, however, within the class action, the bondholders are not pursuing a different cause of action from the shareholders; both are unsecured creditors for the purposes of their damages' claims arising from misrepresentation. If, in other proceedings, the bondholders or their trustee successfully pursue recovery in debt, then the threat to the prospects of recovery by the shareholders arises in the normal way that debt instruments have priority over equity instruments, which is a normal risk for shareholders.

265 Put shortly, although the analysis may not be easy, there are no conflicts of interest between the bondholders and the shareholders within the class action that cannot be handled by establishing a subclass for bondholders at the time of certification or at the time a settlement is contemplated.

23. **The Plaintiff and Defendant Correlation**

266 In *Ragoonanan v. Imperial Tobacco Canada Ltd.*, (2000), 51 O.R. (3d) 603 (S.C.J.), in a proposed products liability class action, Mr. Ragoonanan sued Imperial Tobacco, Rothmans, and JTI-MacDonald, all cigarette manufacturers. He alleged that the manufacturers had negligently designed their cigarettes by failing to make them "fire safe." Mr. Ragoonanan's particular claim was against Imperial Tobacco, which was the manufacturer of the cigarette that allegedly caused harm to him when it was the cause of a fire at Mr. Ragoonanan's home. Mr. Ragoonanan did not have a claim against Rothmans or JTI-MacDonald.

267 In *Ragoonanan*, Justice Cumming established the principle in Ontario class action law that there cannot be a cause of action against a defendant without a plaintiff who has that cause of action. Rather, there must be for every named defendant, a named plaintiff with a cause of action against that defendant. The *Ragoonanan* principle was expressly endorsed by the Court of Appeal in

Hughes v. Sunbeam Corp. (Canada) Ltd. (2002), 61 O.R. (3d) 433 (C.A.) at paras. 13-18, leave to appeal to S.C.C. ref'd (2003), [2002] S.C.C.A. No. 446, 224 D.L.R. (4th) vii.

268 It should be noted, however, that in *Ragoonanan*, Justice Cumming did not say that there must be for every separate cause of action against a named defendant, a named plaintiff. In other words, he did not say that if some class members had cause of action A against defendant X and other class members had cause of action B against defendant X that it was necessary that there be a named representative plaintiff for both the cause of action A v. X and for the cause of action B v. X. It was arguable that if the representative plaintiff had a claim against X, then he or she could represent others with the same or different claims against X.

269 Thus, there is room for a debate about the scope of the *Ragoonanan* principle, and, indeed, it has been applied in the narrow way, just suggested. Provided that the representative plaintiff has his or her own cause of action, the representative plaintiff can assert a cause of action against a defendant on behalf of other class members that he or she does not assert personally, provided that the causes of action all share a common issue of law or of fact: *Boulanger v. Johnson & Johnson Corp.*, [2002] O.J. No. 1075 (S.C.J.) at para. 22, leave to appeal granted, [2002] O.J. No. 2135 (S.C.J.), varied (2003), 64 O.R. (3d) 208 (Div. Ct.) at paras. 41, 48, varied [2003] O.J. No. 2218 (C.A.); *Healey v. Lakeridge Health Corp.*, [2006] O.J. No. 4277 (S.C.J.); *Matoni v. C.B.S. Interactive Multimedia Inc.*, [2008] O.J. No. 197 (S.C.J.) at paras. 71-77; *Voutour v. Pfizer Canada Inc.*, [2008] O.J. No. 3070 (S.C.J.); *Dobbie v. Arctic Glacier Income Fund*, 2011 ONSC 25 at para. 37. Thus, a representative plaintiff with damages for personal injury can claim in respect of dependents with derivative claims provided that the statutes that create the derivative causes of action are properly pleaded: *Voutour v. Pfizer Canada Inc*., *supra*; *Boulanger v. Johnson & Johnson Corp.*, *supra*.

270 As noted above, in the case at bar, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submit that *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* has no problem with the *Ragoonanan* principle and that *Smith v. Sino-Forest* and especially the more elaborate *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* confront *Ragoonanan* problems.

271 For the purposes of this carriage motion, I do not feel it is necessary to do an analysis about the extent to which any of the rival actions are compliant with *Ragoonanan*.

272 The *Ragoonanan* problem is often easy to fix. The emergence of Mr. Collins in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* to sue for the primary market shareholders is an example, assuming that Mr. Smith's own claims against the defendants do not satisfy the *Ragoonanan* principle. Therefore, I do not regard the plaintiff and defendant correlation as a determinative factor in determining carriage.

273 It is also convenient here to add that I do not see the spectre of challenges to the Superior Court's jurisdiction over foreign class members or over the foreign defendants are a determinative factor to picking one action over another. It may be that *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* has the potential to attract more jurisdictional challenges but standing alone that potential is not a reason for disqualifying *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*.

3. Determinative Factors

(a) Attributes of the Proposed Representative Plaintiffs

274 I turn now to the determinative factors that lead me to the conclusion that carriage should be granted to Koskie Minsky and Siskinds in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*.

275 The one determinative factor that stands alone is the characteristics of the candidates for representative plaintiff. In the case at bar, this is a troublesome and maybe a profound determinative factor.

276 Kim Orr extolled the virtues of having its clients, Northwest, Bâtirente and BC Investments, which collectively manage $92 billion in assets, as candidates to be representative plaintiffs.

277 Similarly, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds extolled the virtues of having Labourers' Fund, Operating Engineers Fund, and Sjunde AP-Fonden as candidates for representative plaintiff, along with the support of major class member Healthcare Manitoba. Together, these parties to *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* collectively manage $23.2 billion in assets. As noted above, Koskie Minsky and Siskinds submitted that their clients were not tainted by involving themselves in the governance oversight of Sino-Forest, which had been lauded as a positive factor by Kim Orr.

278 As I have already discussed above in the context of the discussion about conflicts of interest, I do not regard Bâtirente's, and Northwest's interest in corporate governance generally or its particular efforts to oversee Sino-Forest as a negative factor.

279 However, what may be a negative factor and what is the signature attribute of all of these candidates for representative plaintiff is that it is hard to believe that given their financial heft, they need the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992* for access to justice or to level the litigation playing field or that they need an indemnity to protect them from exposure to an adverse costs award.

280 Although these candidates for representative plaintiff would seem to have adequate resources to litigate, they seem to be seeking to use a class action as a means to secure an indemnity from class counsel or a third-party funder for any exposure to costs. If they are genuinely serious about pursuing the defendants to obtain compensation for their respective members, they would also seem to be prime candidates to opt out of the class proceeding if they are not selected as a representative plaintiff.

281 Mr. Rochon neatly argued that the class proceedings regime was designed for litigants like Mr. Smith not litigants like Labourers Trust or Northwest. He referred to the *Private Securities Litigation Reform Act of 1995*, legislation in the United States that was designed to encourage large institutions to participate in securities class actions by awarding them leadership of securities actions under what is known as a "leadership order". He told me that the policy behind this legislation was to discourage what are known as "strike suits;" namely, meritless securities class actions brought by opportunistic entrepreneurial attorneys to obtain very remunerative nuisance value payments from the defendants to settle non-meritorious claims.

282 I was told that the American legislators thought that appointing a lead plaintiff on the basis of financial interest would ensure that institutional plaintiffs with expertise in the securities market and real financial interests in the integrity of the market would control the litigation, not lawyers. See: *LaSala v. Bordier et CIE*, 519 F.3d 121 (U.S. Ct App (3rd Cir)) (2008) at p. 128; *Taft v. Ackermans*, (2003), F.Supp.2d, 2003 WL 402789 at 1,2, D.H. Webber, "The Plight of the Individual Investor in Securities Class Actions" (2010) NYU Law and Economics Working Papers, para. 216 at p. 7.

283 Mr. Rochon pointed out that the litigation environment is different in Canada and Ontario and that the provinces have taken a different approach to controlling strike suits. Control is established generally by requiring that a proposed class action go through a certification process and by requiring a fairness hearing for any settlements, and in the securities field, control is established

by requiring leave for claims under Part XXIII.1 of the *Ontario Securities Act.* See *Ainslie v. CV Technologies Inc.* (2008) 93 O.R. (3d) 200 (S.C.J.) at paras. 7, 10-13.

284 In his factum, Mr. Rochon eloquently argued that individual investors victimized by securities fraud should have a voice in directing class actions. Mr. Smith lost approximately half of his investment fortune; and according to Mr. Rochon, Mr. Smith is an individual investor who is highly motivated, wants an active role, and wants to have a voice in the proceeding.

285 While I was impressed by Mr. Rochon's argument, it did not take me to the conclusions that the attributes of the institutional candidates for representative plaintiff in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* when compared to the attributes of Mr. Smith should disqualify the institutional candidates from being representative plaintiffs or be a determinative factor to grant carriage to a more typical representative plaintiff like Mr. Smith or Mr. Collins.

286 I think that it would be a mistake to have a categorical rule that an institutional plaintiff with the resources to bring individual proceedings or the means to opt-out of class proceedings and go it alone should be disqualified or discouraged from being a representative plaintiff. In the case at bar, the expertise and participation of the institutional investors in the securities marketplace could contribute to the successful prosecution of the lawsuit on behalf of the class members.

287 Although Mr. Smith and Mr. Collins might lose their voice, they might in the circumstances of this case not be best voice for their fellow class members, who at the end of the day want results not empathy from their representative plaintiff and class counsel.

288 Access to justice is one of the policy goals of the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992* and although it may be the case that the institutional representative plaintiffs want but do not need the access to justice provided by the Act, they are pursuing access to justice in a way that ultimately benefits Mr. Smith and other class members should their actions be certified as a class proceeding.

289 On these matters, I agree with what Justice Rady said in *McCann v. CP Ships Ltd.*, [2009] O.J. No. 5182 (S.C.J.) at paras. 104-105:

> 24. I recognize that access to justice concerns may not be engaged when a class is comprised of large institutions with large claims. Authority for this proposition is found in *Abdool v. Anaheim Management Ltd.* (1995), 21 O.R. (3d) 453 (Div. Ct.). Moldaver J. made the following observation at p. 473:
>
> 25. As a rule, certification should have as its root a number of individual claims which would otherwise be economically unfeasible to pursue. While not necessarily fatal to an order for certification, the absence of this important underpinning will certainly weigh in the balance against certification.
>
> 26. Nevertheless, I am satisfied on the basis of the record before me that the individual claims and those of small corporations would likely be economically unfeasible to pursue. Further, there is no good principled reason that a large corporation should not be able to avail itself of the class proceeding mechanism where the other objectives are met.

290 Another goal of the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992* is judicial economy, and the avoidance of a multiplicity of actions. However, the Act envisions a multiplicity of actions by permitting class

members to opt-out and bring their own action against the defendants. However, there is an exception. The only class member that cannot opt out is the representative plaintiff, and in the circumstances of the case at bar, one advantage of granting carriage to one of the institutional plaintiffs is that they cannot opt out, and this, in and of itself, advances judicial economy.

291 Another advantage of keeping the institutional plaintiffs in the case at bar in a class action is that the institutional plaintiffs are already to a large extent representative plaintiffs. They are already, practically speaking, suing on behalf of their own members, who number in the hundreds of thousands. Their members suffered losses by the investments made on their behalf by BC Investments, Bâtirente, Northwest, Labourers' Fund, Operating Engineers Fund, Sjunde AP-Fonden, and Healthcare Manitoba. These pseudo-class members are probably better served by the court case managing the class action, assuming it is certified and by the judicial oversight of the approval process for any settlements.

292 These thoughts lead me to the conclusion that in the circumstances of the case at bar, a determinative factor that favours *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* is the attributes of their candidates for representative plaintiff. In this regard, *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* has the further advantage that it also has Mr. Grant and Mr. Wong, who are individual investors and who can give voice to the interests of similarly situated class members.

(b) Definition of Class Membership and Definition of Class Period

293 The first group of interrelated determinative factors is: definition of class membership and definition of class period. These factors concern who, among the investors in Sino-Forest shares and bonds, is to be given a ticket to a class action litigation train that is designed to take them to the court of justice.

294 *Smith v. Sino-Forest* offers no tickets to bondholders because it is submitted that (a) the bondholders will fight with the shareholders about sharing the spoils of the litigation, especially because the bondholders have priority over the shareholders and secured and protected claims in a bankruptcy; (b) the bondholders will fight among themselves about a variety of matters including whether it would be preferable to leave it to their bond trustee to sue on their collective behalf to collect the debt rather than prosecute a class action for an unsecured claim for damages for misrepresentation; and (c) a misrepresentation action by the bondholders against some or all of the defendants may be precluded by the terms of the bonds.

295 In my opinion, the bondholders should be included as class members, if necessary, with their own subclass, and, thus, *Smith v. Sino-Forest* does not fare well under this group of interrelated factors. As I explained above, I do not regard the membership of both shareholders and bondholders in the class as raising insurmountable conflicts of interest. The bondholders have essentially the same misrepresentation claims as do the shareholders, and it makes sense, particularly as a matter of judicial economy, to have their claims litigated in the same proceeding as the shareholders' claims.

296 Pragmatically, if the bondholders are denied a ticket to one of the class actions now at the Osgoode Hall station because of a conflict of interest, then they could bring another class action in which they would be the only class members. That class action by the bondholders would raise the same issues of fact and law about the affairs of Sino-Forest. Thus, denying the bondholders a ticket on one of the two class actions that has made room for them would just encourage a multiplicity of litigation. It is preferable to keep the bondholders on board sharing the train with any conflicts being

managed by the appointment of separate class counsel for the bondholders, who can form a subclass at certification or later assuming that certification is granted.

297 As already noted above, for those bondholders who do not want to get on the litigation train, they can opt-out of the class action assuming it is certified. That the defendants may have defences to the misrepresentation claims of the bondholders is just a problem that the bondholders will have to confront, and it is not a reason to deny them a ticket to try to obtain access to justice.

298 In *Caputo v. Imperial Tobacco Ltd.*, [2004] O.J. No. 299 (S.C.J.), Justice Winkler, as he then was, noted at para. 39 that there is a difference between restricting the joinder of causes of action in order to make an action more amenable to certification and restricting the number of class members in an action for which certification is being sought. He stated:

> 25. Although *Rumley v. British Columbia*, [2001] 3 S.C.R. 184 holds that the plaintiffs can arbitrarily restrict the causes of action asserted in order to make a proceeding more amenable to certification (at 201), the same does not hold true with respect to the proposed class. Here the plaintiffs have not chosen to restrict the causes of action asserted but rather attempt to make the action more amenable to certification by suggesting arbitrary exclusions from the proposed class. This is diametrically opposite to the approach taken by the plaintiffs in *Rumley*, and one which has been expressly disapproved by the Supreme Court in *Hollick v. Toronto (City)*, [2001] 3 S.C.R. 158. There, McLachlin C.J. made it clear that the onus falls on the putative representative to show that the "class is defined sufficiently narrowly" but without resort to arbitrary exclusion to achieve that result....

299 For shareholders, *Smith v. Sino-Forest* is more accommodating; indeed, it is the most accommodating, in offering tickets to shareholders to board the class action train. Without prejudice to the arguments of the defendants, who may impugn any of the class period or class membership definitions, and assuming that the bondholders are also included, the best of the class periods for shareholders is that found in *Smith v. Sino-Forest*.

300 To be blunt, I found the rationales for shorter class periods in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* somewhat paranoid, as if the plaintiffs were afraid that the defendants will attack their definitions for over-inclusiveness or for making the class proceeding unmanageable. Those attacks may come, but I see no reason for the plaintiffs in *Labourers* and *Sino-Forest* to leave at the station without tickets some shareholders who may have arguable claims.

301 If Mr. Torchio is correct that almost all of the shareholders would be covered by the shortest class period that is found in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, then the defendants may think the fight to shorten the class period may not be worth it. If they are inclined to challenge the class definition on grounds of unmanageability or the class action as not being the preferable procedure, the longer class period definition will likely be peripheral to the main contest.

302 I do not see the extension of the class period beyond June 2, 2011, when the Muddy Waters Report became public, as a problem. Put shortly, at this juncture, and subject to what the defendants may later have to say, I agree with Rochon Genova's arguments about the appropriate class period end date for the shareholders.

303 If I am correct in this analysis so far, where it takes me is only to the conclusion that the best class period definition for shareholders is found in *Smith v. Sino-Forest.* It, however, does not take me to the conclusion that carriage should be granted to *Smith v. Sino-Forest*. Subject to what the defendants may have to say, the class definitions and class period in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* appear to be adequate, reasonable, certifiable, and likely consistent with the common issues that will be forthcoming.

304 Since for other reasons, I would grant carriage to *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*, the question I ask myself is whether the class definition in *Labourers*, which favourably includes bondholders, but which is not as good a definition as found in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* or in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* should be a reason not to grant carriage to *Labourers*. My answer to my own question is no, especially since it is still possible to amend the class definition so that it is not under-inclusive.

(c) Theory of the Case, Causes of Action, Joinder of Defendants, and Prospects of Certification

305 The second group of interrelated determinative factors is: theory of the case, causes of action, joinder of defendants, and prospects of certification. Taken together, it is my opinion, that these factors, which are about what is in the best interests of the putative class members, favour staying *Smith v. Sino-Forest* and *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* and granting carriage to *Labourers v. Sino-Forest.*

306 In applying the above factors, I begin here with the obvious point that it would not be in the interests of the putative class members, let alone not in their best interests to grant carriage to an action that is unlikely to be certified or that, if certified, is unlikely to succeed. It also seems obvious that it would be in the best interests of class members to grant carriage to the action that is most likely to be certified and ultimately successful at obtaining access to justice for the injured or, in this case, financially harmed class members. And it also seems obvious that all other things being equal, it would be in the best interests of class members and fair to the defendants and most consistent with the policies of the *Class Proceedings Act, 1992* to grant carriage to the action that, to borrow from rule 1.04 or the *Rules of Civil Procedure* secures the just, most expeditious and least expensive determination of the dispute on its merits.

307 While these points seem obvious, there is, however, a major problem in applying them, because the court should not and cannot go very far in determining the matters that would be most determinative of carriage. A carriage motion is not the time to determine whether an action will satisfy the criteria for certification or whether it will ultimately provide redress to the class members or whether it would be the preferable procedure or the most expeditious and least expensive procedure to resolve the dispute.

308 Keeping this caution in mind, in my opinion, certain aspects of *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* make the other actions preferable. In this regard, I find the joinder of some defendants to *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* mildly troublesome.

309 More serious, in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest*, I find the employment and reliance on the tort action of fraudulent misrepresentation less desirable than the causes of action utilized to provide procedural and substantive justice to the class members in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* and *Labourers v. Sino-Forest*. In my opinion, the fraudulent misrepresentation action adds needless complexity and costs.

310 While the finger-pointing of the OSC at Ho, Hung, Ip, and Yeung supports their joinder, the joinder of Chen, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, and Zhao is mildly troublesome. The joinder of defendants should be based on something more substantive than their opportunity to be a wrongdoer, and at this juncture it is not clear why Chen, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, and Zhao have been joined to *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* and not to the other proposed class actions. Their joinder, however, is only mildly troublesome, because the plaintiffs in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* may have particulars of wrongdoing and have simply failed to plead them.

311 Turning to the pleading of fraudulent misrepresentation, when it is far easier to prove a claim in negligent misrepresentation or negligence, the claim for fraudulent misrepresentation seems a needless provocation that will just fuel the defendants' fervour to defend and to not settle the class action. Fraud is a very serious allegation because of the moral and not just legal turpitude of it, and the allegation of fraud also imperils insurance coverage that might be the source of a recovery for class members.

312 Kim Orr has understated the difficulties the plaintiffs in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* will confront in impugning the integrity of Sino-Forest, Ardell, Bowland, Chan, Horsley, Hyde, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Wang, West, Chen, Ho, Hung, Ip, Lawrence Estate, Maradin, Wong, Yeung, Zhao, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse (USA), Dundee, Haywood, Maison, Merrill, Merrill-Fenner, Morgan, RBC, Scotia, TD, UBS, E&Y, BDO, Pöyry, Pöyry Forest, JP Management.

313 Fraud must be proved individually. In order to establish that a corporate defendant committed fraud, it must be proven that a natural person for whose conduct the corporation is responsible acted with a fraudulent intent. See: *Hughes v. Sunbeam Corp. (Canada)*, [2000] O.J. No. 4595 (S.C.J.) at para. 26; *Toronto-Dominion Bank v. Leigh Instruments Ltd. (Trustee of)*, [1998] O.J. No. 2637 (Gen. Div.) at paras. 477-479.

314 A claim for deceit or fraudulent misrepresentation typically breaks down into five elements: (1) a false statement; (2) the defendant knowing that the statement is false or being indifferent to its truth or falsity; (3) the defendant having an intent to deceive the plaintiff; (4) the false statement being material and the plaintiff being induced to act; and (5) the defendant suffering damages: *Derry* v. *Peek* (1889), 14 App. Cas. 337 (H.L.); *Graham* v. *Saville*, [1945] O.R. 301 (C.A.); *Francis* v. *Dingman* (1983), 2 D.L.R. (4th) 244 (Ont. C.A.). The fraud elements are the second and third in this list.

315 In the famous case of *Derry* v. *Peek*, the general issue was what counts as a fraudulent misrepresentation. More particularly, the issue was whether a careless or negligent misrepresentation without more could count as a fraudulent misrepresentation. In the case, the defendants were responsible for a false statement in a prospectus. The prospectus, which was for the sale of shares in a tramway company, stated that the company was permitted to use steam power to work a tram line. The statement was false because the directors had omitted the qualification that the use of steam power required the consent of the Board of Trade. As it happened, the consent was not given, the tram line would have to be driven by horses, and the company was wound-up. The Law Lords reviewed the evidence of the defendants individually and concluded that although the defendants had all been careless in their use of language, they had honestly believed what they had said in the prospectus.

316 In the lead judgment, Lord Herschell reviewed the case law, and at p. 374, he stated in the most famous passage from the case:

> 25. I think the authorities establish the following propositions. First, in order to sustain an action for deceit, there must be proof of fraud, and nothing short of that will suffice. Secondly, fraud is proved when it is shewn that a false representation has been made (1) knowingly, or (2) without belief in its truth, or (3) recklessly, careless, whether it be true or false. Although I have treated the second and third as distinct cases, I think the third is but an instance of the second, for one who makes a statement under such circumstances can have no real belief in the truth of what he states. To prevent a false statement being fraudulent, there must, I think be an honest belief in its truth. And this probably covers the whole ground, for one who knowingly alleges that which is false has obviously no such honest belief. Thirdly, if fraud is proved, the motive of the person guilty is immaterial. It matters not that there was no intention to cheat or injure the person to whom the statement was made.

317 Lord Herschell's third situation is the one that was at the heart of *Derry* v. *Peek*, and the Law Lords struggled to articulate that relationship between belief and carelessness in speaking. Before the above passage, Lord Herschell stated at p. 361:

> 25. To make a statement careless whether it be true or false, and therefore without any real belief in its truth, appears to me to be an essentially different thing from making, through want of care, a false statement, which is nevertheless honestly believed to be true. And it is surely conceivable that a man may believe that what he states is the fact, though he has been so wanting in care that the Court may think that there were no sufficient grounds to warrant his belief.

318 Lord Herschell is saying that carelessness in making a statement does not necessarily entail that a person does not believe what he or she is saying. However, later in his judgment, he emphasizes that carelessness is relevant and could be sufficient to show that a person did not believe what he or she was saying. Thus, carelessness may prove fraud, but it is not itself fraud. Lord Herschell's famous quotation, where he states that fraud is proven when it is shown that a false statement was made recklessly, careless whether it be true or false, states only awkwardly the role of carelessness and must be read in the context of the whole judgment.

319 In *Angus* v. *Clifford*, [1891] 2 Ch. 449 (C.A.) at p. 471, Bowen, L.J. discussed the role of carelessness or recklessness in establishing fraud; he stated:

> 25. Not caring, in that context [i.e., in the context of an allegation of fraud], did not mean taking care, it meant indifference to the truth, the moral obliquity which consists of wilful disregard of the importance of truth, and unless you keep it clear that that is the true meaning of the term, you are constantly in danger of confusing the evidence from which the inference of dishonesty in the mind may be drawn - evidence which consists in a great many cases of gross want of caution - with the inference of fraud, or of dishonesty itself, which has to be drawn after you have weighed all the evidence.

320 Bowen, L.J.'s statement alludes to the second element of what makes a statement fraudulent. Deceit or fraudulent misrepresentation requires that the defendant have "a wicked mind:" *Le Lievre* v. *Gould*, [1893] 1 Q.B. 491 at p. 498. Fraud involves intentional dishonesty, the intent being to deceive. If the plaintiff fails to prove this mental element, then, as was the case in *Derry* v. *Peek*, the claim is dismissed. To succeed in an action for deceit or for fraudulent misrepresentation, the plaintiff must show not only that the defendant spoke falsely and contrary to belief but that the defendant had the intent to deceive, which is to say he or she had the aim of inducing the plaintiff to act mistakenly: *BG Checo International Ltd. v. British Columbia Hydro and Power Authority* (1993), 99 D.L.R. (4th) 577 (S.C.C.).

321 The defendant's reason for deceiving the plaintiff, however, need not be evil. In the passage above from *Derry* v. *Peek*, Lord Herschell notes that the person's motive for saying something that he or she does not believe is irrelevant. A person may have a benign reason for defrauding another person, but the fraud remains because of the discordance between words and belief combined with the intent to mislead the plaintiff: *Smith* v. *Chadwick* (1854), 9 App. Cas. 187 at p. 201; *Bradford Building Society* v. *Borders*, [1941] 2 All E.R. 205 at p. 211; *Beckman* v. *Wallace* (1913), 29 O.L.R. 96 (C.A.) at p. 101.

322 In promoting its fraudulent misrepresentation claim, Kim Orr relied on *Gregory v. Jolley* (2001), 54 O.R. (3d) 481 (C.A.), which was a case where a trial judge erred by not applying the third branch of the test articulated in *Derry v. Peek*. Justice Sharpe discussed the trial judge's failure to consider whether the appellant had made out a case of fraud based on recklessness and stated at para. 20:

> 25. With respect to the law, the trial judge's reasons show that he failed to consider whether the appellant had made out a case of fraud on the basis of recklessness. While he referred to a case that in turn referred to the test from *Derry v. Peek*, the reasons for judgment demonstrate to my satisfaction that the trial judge simply did not take into account the possibility that fraud could be made out if the respondent made misrepresentations of material fact without regard to their truth. The trial judge's reasons speak only of an intention to defraud or of statements calculated to mislead or misrepresent. He makes no reference to recklessness or to statements made without an honest belief in their truth. As *Derry v. Peek* holds, that state of mind is sufficient proof of the mental element required for civil fraud, whatever the motive of the party making the representation. In another leading case on civil fraud, *Edgington v. Fitzmaurice*, (1885), 29 Ch. D.459 at 481-82 (C.A.), Bowen L.J. stated: "[I]t is immaterial whether they made the statement knowing it to be untrue, or recklessly, without caring whether it was true or not, because to make a statement recklessly for the purpose of influencing another person is dishonest." The failure to give adequate consideration to the contention that the respondent had been reckless with the truth in regard to the income figures he gave in order to obtain disability insurance constitutes an error of law justifying the intervention of this court.

323 From this passage, Kim Orr extracts the notion that there is a viable fraudulent misrepresentation against forty defendants all of whom individually can be shown to be reckless as opposed to careless. That seems unlikely, but more to the point, recklessness is only half the battle. The overall motive may not matter, but the defendant still must have had the intent to deceive,

which in *Gregory v. Jolley* was the intent to obtain disability insurance to which he was not qualified to receive.

324 Recklessness alone is not enough to constitute fraudulent misrepresentation, as Justice Cumming notes at para. 25 of his judgment in *Hughes v. Sunbeam Corp. (Canada),* [2000] O.J. No. 4595 (S.C.J.), where he states:

> 25. The representation must have been made with knowledge of its falsehood or recklessness without belief in its truth. The representation must have been made by the representor with the intention that it should be acted upon by the representee and the representee must in fact have acted upon it.

325 I conclude that the fraudulent misrepresentation action is a substantial weakness in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest.* In fairness, I should add that I think that the unjust enrichment causes of action and oppression remedy claims in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* add little.

326 The unjust enrichment claims in *Labourers* seem superfluous. If Sino-Forest, Chan, Horsley, Mak, Martin, Murray, Poon, Banc of America, Canaccord, CIBC, Credit Suisse, Credit Suisse USA, Dundee, Maison, Merrill, RBC, Scotia and TD, are found to be liable for misrepresentation or negligence, then the damages they will have to pay will far exceed the disgorgement of any unjust enrichment. If they are found not to have committed any wrong, then there will be no basis for an unjust enrichment claim for recapture of the gains they made on share transactions or from their remuneration for services rendered. In other words, the claims for unjust enrichment are unnecessary for victory and they will not snatch victory if the other claims are defeated. Much the same can be said about the oppression remedy claim. That said, these claims in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* will not strain the forensic resources of the plaintiffs in the same way as taking on a massive fraudulent misrepresentation cause of action would do in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest.*

327 For the purposes of this carriage motion, I have little to say about the "Integrity Representation" approach to the misrepresentation claims that are at the heart of the claims against the defendants in *Northwest v. Sino-Forest* or of the "GAAP" misrepresentation employed in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest,* or the focus on the authorized intermediaries in *Smith v. Sino-Forest.* Short of deciding the motion for certification, there is no way of deciding which approach is more likely to lead to certification or which approach the defendants will attack as deficient. For present purposes, I am simply satisfied that the class members are best served by the approach in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest.*

328 The cohesive, yet adequately comprehensive, approach used in *Smith v. Sino-Forest* appears to me close to *Labourers v. Sino-Forest,* but in my opinion, *Smith v. Sino-Forest* wants for the inclusion of the bondholders, and, as noted above, there are other factors which favour *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* over *Smith v. Sino-Forest*. That said, it was a close call for me to choose *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* and not *Smith v. Sino-Forest.*

H. CONCLUSION

329 For the above Reasons, I grant carriage to Koskie Minsky and Siskinds with leave to the plaintiffs in *Labourers v. Sino-Forest* to deliver a Fresh as Amended Statement of Claim.

330 In granting leave, I grant leave generally and the plaintiffs are not limited to the amendments sought as a part of this carriage motion. It will be for the plaintiffs to decide whether some

amendments are in order to respond to the lessons learned from this carriage motion, and it is not too late to have more representative plaintiffs.

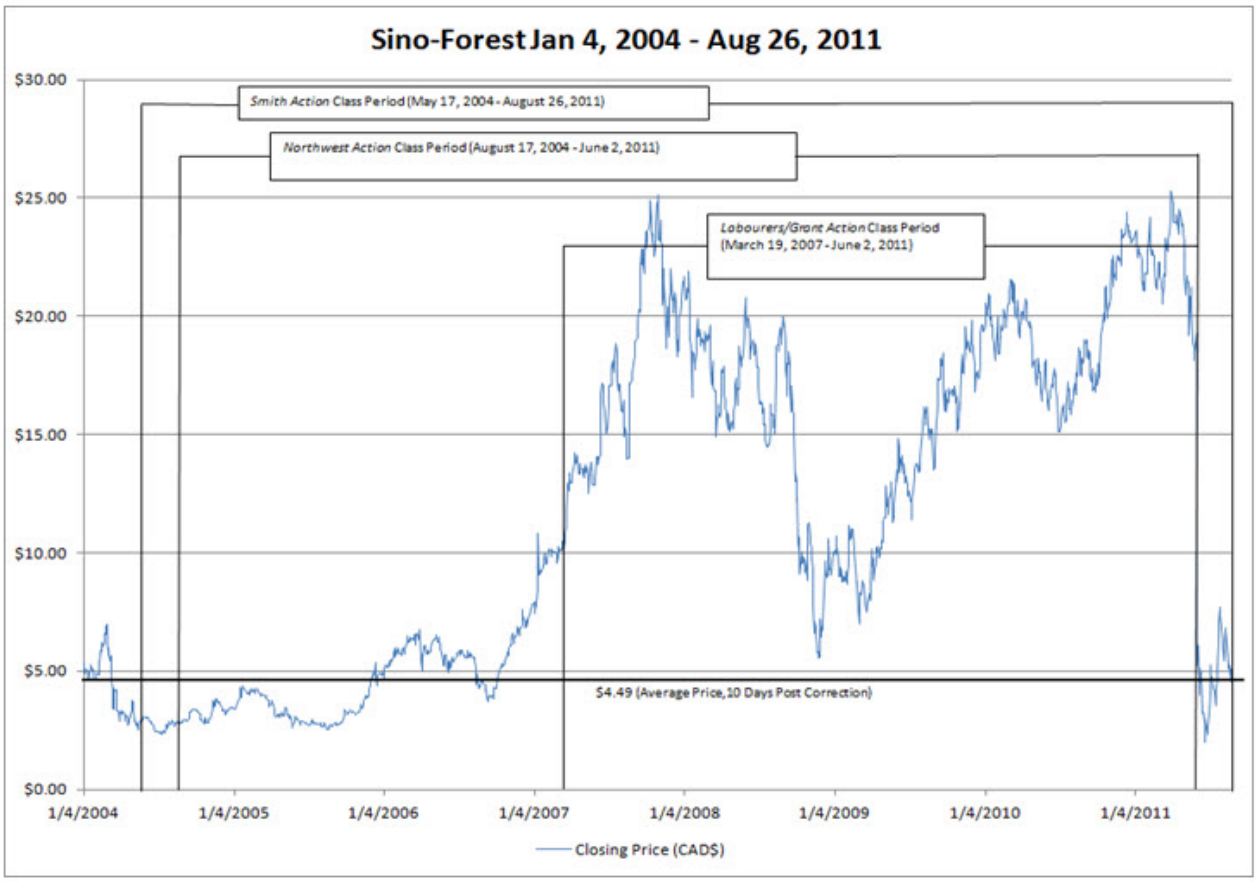
331 I repeat that a carriage motion is without prejudice to the defendants' rights to challenge the pleadings and whether any particular cause of action is legally tenable.

332 I make no order as to costs, which is in the usual course in carriage motions.

P.M. PERELL J.

* * * * *

SCHEDULE "A"



* * * * *

Corrigendum
Released: January 27, 2012

Paragraph 28 (page 8) - the second to last line should read "**a responsible issuer**" and not "a responsible issue"

Paragraph 73 (page 13) - the third line should read "**CIBC**" and not "CIDC"

Paragraph 228 (page 38) - on the third line, the word "losses" should be "**loses**"

Paragraph 252 (page 42) - on the third line, the word should be "**submitted**" and not "summited"

Paragraph 252 (page 42) - the last line should have a period at the end of the paragraph

Paragraph 282 (page 46) - on the last line, the word "paper" should be "**para.**"

cp/ci/e/qlafr/qlvxw/qlced/qljxh

IN THE MATTER OF THE *COMPANIES' CREDITORS ARRANGEMENT ACT*, R.S.C. 1985, c. C-36, AS AMENDED AND IN THE PLAN OF A COMPROMISE OR ARRANGEMENT OF SINO-FOREST CORPORATION

Court File No. CV-12-9667-00CL

ONTARIO
SUPERIOR COURT OF JUSTICE

Proceeding commenced at Toronto
BOOK OF AUTHORITIES OF INVESCO CANADA LTD., NORTHWEST & ETHICAL INVESTMENTS L.P., and COMITÉ SYNDICAL NATIONAL DE RETRAITE BÂTIRENTE INC.

(Motion for Sanction Order returnable December 7 & 10 2012)

KIM ORR BARRISTERS P.C.
19 Mercer Street, 4th Floor
Toronto, Ontario
M5V 1H2

Won J. Kim (LSUC #32918H)
James C. Orr (LSUC #23180M)
Michael C. Spencer (LSUC #59637F)
Megan B. McPhee (LSUC #48351G)

Tel: (416) 596-1414
Fax: (416) 598-0601

Lawyers for Invesco Canada Ltd., Northwest & Ethical Investments L.P., and Comité Syndical National de Retraite Bâtirente Inc.